1	NORTH CAROLINA	BEFORE THE
2	COUNTY OF WAKE	STATE BOARD OF ELECTIONS
3		
4	IN RE: PROTEST OF ELECTION OF LESLIE McCRAE DOWLESS, JR.	T T
5	G.S. 162-182.10(a) and G.S. 163-182.12 and	
6	G.S. 163-182.10(b)-(d)	
7		.
8		
9	North Carolina Board	of Elections
10		
11	441 N. Harringto	
12	Raleigh, North	Carolina
13		
14	SATURDAY, DECEME	BER 3, 2015
15	1:30 p.m.	
16		
17	Pages 1 throu	gh 253
18		
19	Board members present:	
20	Mr. Grant A. Whitney, Chairman Ms. Rhonda K. Amoroso, Secretary	7
21	Dr. Maja Kricker Mr. Joshua D. Malcolm	
22	Judge James L. Baker	
23	Also Present: Ms. Kim Westbrook Strach, Execut	ive Director
24	Mr. Joshua Lawson, General Couns MS. Katelyn Love, Special Counse	el
25	ne. Natelin Bove, Special Counse	· <del>-</del>

1	TABLE OF CONTENTS	
2	Call to Order by Chairman Whitney	3
3	Statement regarding Ethics and Conflicts of Interest pursuant to G.S.138A-15(e)	3
4	-	
5	Preliminary consideration In Re: Protest of Election by	3
6	Leslie McCrae Dowless, Jr. G.S. 38A-15(a) and G.S. 163-182.12	
7	Motion to find probable case	4
8	and proceed with hearing	7
9	Vote	5
10	Hearing In re: Protest of Election by	12
11	Leslie McCrae Dowless, Jr. G.S. 163-182.10(b)-(d) and G.S. 163-182.12	
12	Motion that the protest brought from	216
13	Bladen County by Mr. Dowless be dismissed	
14	Vote	217
15	Motion that Board make available to the United States attorney for	217
16	the Eastern District of North Carolina all information regarding the election	
17	in Bladen County concerning the federal	
18	election for November 8, 2016	
19	Vote	217
20	In re: Protest of Kenneth Register	219
21	Motion to dismiss the protest for lack of evidence of any irregularities	247
22	or any difficulty that would change the outcome of the election	
23	Vote	247
24	Consideration of demands for mandatory	247
25	recount pursuant to G.S. 163-182.7(c) Adjounment	252

1	PROCEEDINGS 1:30 p.m.
2	CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'd like to call this meeting
3	to order. My name is Grant Whitney. I'm the chairman of
4	the North Carolina State Board of Elections.
5	Before we start, I'm required to read a statement
6	regarding ethics from the North Carolina General Statute
7	138-15(e). In accordance with the State Government Ethics
8	Act, it is the duty of every board member to avoid both
9	conflicts of interest and appearances of conflict.
10	Does any board member have any known conflict of
11	interest or appearance of conflict with respect to any
12	matters coming before the board today?
13	(No response)
14	CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. If so, please
15	identify the conflict or appearance of conflict and refrain
16	from any undue participation in the particular matter.
17	And for the record, Counsel has not advised me of
18	any conflicts of which Counsel is aware.
19	We are here to conduct two hearings, one dealing
20	with the Dowless matter, which is awhich at a previous
21	hearing we assumed jurisdiction. These are both out of
22	Bladen County. And the second, if I'm not mistaken, was
23	appealed to us, and that is the Register case.
24	We're going to start with the Dowless hearing and

25 we will need to determine whether probable cause exists to

- 1 move forward. I'm open to comments from the Board at this
- 2 time as to whether the protest petition or any other
- 3 documents that are in the record that we've been provided
- 4 provides enough information to establish probable cause, or
- 5 if you do not feel that is the case, we can hear from the
- 6 parties to make a probable cause determination.
- 7 So Board members, what say you on probable cause?
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: I'd like to hear from Dowless.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. That's fine.
- 10 MS. AMOROSO: Could I make a motion to move
- 11 forward?
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah, on the probable cause
- 13 part of this, yes.
- 14 MS. AMOROSO: And is it based on the--hold
- on--based on what we've--what I see here regarding the
- 16 absentee ballot issue; that alleged absentee ballot, I think
- 17 that is enough grounds to move forward and hear this matter.
- Do we need a motion on this or--
- 19 MR. MALCOLM: I think you do.
- MS. AMOROSO: Yes, we do.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: I think you do.
- 22 MS. AMOROSO: I move that we--that there is
- 23 probable cause and we move to a full hearing on the matter.
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: I'll second the motion. I
- 25 want to hear it all, too.

```
1
              MS. KRICKER: Yes, absolutely.
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: So this is that we hear from
 3
    the parties.
              MS. AMOROSO:
                            Yes, sir.
 5
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah, okay. I'm fine with
 6
    all that. So motion, second. All in favor say aye.
              (Unanimous vote in favor of the motion.)
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Opposed, no.
              (No response)
10
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Would the attorney or
11
    other representative for Mr. Leslie McCrae Dowless, Jr.,
    please appear, identify yourself, and--
12
13
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                Where is Mr. Dowless?
14
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Dowless is here with us.
15
              MS. AMOROSO:
                            Whose mic? Is that right?
16
    Maya, excuse me. Your mic--make sure your mic is on.
17
              (Whereupon,
18
                  LESLIE McCRAE DOWLESS, JR.,
```

- 19 having first been duly sworn, was
- 20 examined and testified as follows:)
- 21 MR. LAWSON: Can I want to clarify, Mr.
- 22 Chairman; are you calling this witness?
- 23 MR. MALCOLM: I want to hear from Mr.
- 24 Dowless
- 25 MR. LAWSON: Okay.

```
1 MR. MALCOLM: Because he's the protestor,
```

- 2 certainly he can be represented by counsel, but I want Mr.
- 3 Dowless--I want to hear directly from him under oath.
- 4 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman--
- 5 MS. AMOROSO: Normally we allow counsel to
- 6 get started, open up the--
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: Yeah, I'm fine with--I'm fine
- 8 with that, Ms. Amoroso.
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman? Mr. Chairman?
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yes.
- 11 MR. JOYNER: I'm Irving Joyner, and I
- 12 represent the Bladen County Improvement Association PAC,
- 13 and we want to note our appearance and also--
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm sorry?
- 15 MR. JOYNER: We want to note our
- 16 appearance, and also be in a position to cross-examine Mr.
- 17 Dowless with respect to his testimony.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I have no problem with that.
- 19 Anybody else?
- 20 MR. JOYNER: Then should we take a seat?
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: You're asking if you should
- 22 be at the table?
- MR. JOYNER: That's correct.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm fine with you being there,
- 25 sure.

- 1 MR. JOYNER: Okay. And my co-counsel.
- 2 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Of course.
- 3 MR. JOYNER: Okay. Thank you.
- 4 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But let's all identify each
- 5 other while we're at it. So counsel for Mr. Dowless, tell
- 6 me who's here.
- 7 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Chairman, my name is Roger
- 8 Knight. I'm an attorney here in Raleigh. I represent the
- 9 McCrory Committee and Mr. Dowless.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right.
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: With me is Mr. John Branch.
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. Slow down. All
- 13 right. And he represents--
- 14 MR. KNIGHT: The McCrory Committee and Mr.
- 15 Dowless.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay.
- 17 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Dowless is present.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. And--
- 19 MR. KNIGHT: Also at the table is Ms.
- 20 Charlotte Ware.
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. And she
- 22 represents--
- MR. KNIGHT: She is a witness.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. We'll just hold
- on that one for now, and then--

- 1 MR. JOYNER: Irving Joyner. 2 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay.
- 3 MR. JOYNER: On behalf of the Bladen County
- 4 Improvement Association and its members, assisted by Caitlin
- 5 Swain.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right.
- 7 MS. SWAIN: Thank you.
- 8 MR. HAMILTON: Excuse me, Mr. Chairman.
- 9 Kevin Hamilton on behalf of the Cooper for North Carolina
- 10 and the North Carolina Democratic Party.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: You never got back to Seattle,
- 12 did you?
- MR. HAMILTON: Never did.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I never got back to Charlotte,
- 15 either. I think our teams are playing tomorrow, right?
- 16 MR. HAMILTON: Tomorrow I'm even a little
- 17 tied up.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Josh, we're limited to the
- 19 probable cause up to this point, right?
- 20 MR. LAWSON: Motion--you had a--you're at
- 21 your typical hearing now.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: We're good.
- MR. \_\_\_\_: We're full speed ahead.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm sorry. All right.
- MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman?

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah.
- 2 MR. JOYNER: On behalf of the Bladen County
- 3 Improvement Association, I want to, on the record, state our
- 4 objection to your finding of probable cause without any
- 5 evidentiary basis or hearing to ascertain the factual and
- 6 legal basis for that determination.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Does any member of this Board,
- 8 given his objection, have any problem just limiting it to
- 9 a probable cause issue at this point?
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: I'll say on the record, Mr.
- 11 Joyner, it's nice to see you again, sir.
- MR. JOYNER: Good to see you again, too.
- 13 MR. MALCOLM: You all know Professor Joyner
- 14 was one of my instructors in law school. I will--based on
- 15 me being the one that seconded Ms. Amoroso's motion, the
- 16 reason for which I seconded it, that probable cause had been
- 17 established; it was based on the four corners of the protest
- 18 and the information contained therein, which leads me to
- 19 believe that this Board needs to take appropriate action to
- 20 determine the facts and circumstances related to the
- 21 assertions that have been made by Mr. Knight's client.
- 22 That's the basis, sir.
- 23 MR. JOYNER: And--and I understand that,
- 24 but for the record, I want to indicate that, looking at the
- 25 four corners of the document, which is full of conclusions

- 1 and hearsay, that there isn't a factual or a legal basis to
- 2 move forward. But that's for the record. You've already
- 3 taken the action that you've taken, so we will deal with
- 4 that, but I just wanted on the record our objection.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: It's on the record. All
- 6 right. Is there any problem proceeding at this point?
- 7 MR. LAWSON: No. You all have been--and
- 8 you're proceeding.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Professor. Okay.
- 10 In that case, we know who all the players are, so Mr.
- 11 Knight, please proceed. Oh, and we need to--
- 12 MR. LAWSON: So this is slightly different
- 13 than the kind of appellate hearings that we have here where
- 14 this is establishing their case in chief.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I just want to be fair, but
- 16 I mean--
- 17 MR. LAWSON: I'm happy to keep time,
- 18 whatever you like.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What are we going to do, the
- 20 30 minute plus the ten rebuttal for each side? Any
- 21 objection on the Board for that?
- (No response)
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Y'all are going to have
- 24 30 minutes, ten minute rebuttal. Y'all are going to have
- 25 30 minutes, ten minute rebuttal, okay, and Josh is keeping

- 1 time.
- MR. BRANCH: Mr. Chairman, John Branch.
- 3 For clarification, is it 30 minutes for the opening
- 4 statement, or does that also include the presentation of
- 5 evidence via witnesses?
- If I may suggest to the Board, perhaps the time
- 7 limitation apply to the opening statements of the different
- 8 interested parties here, and then the witnesses' testimony,
- 9 given the concerns that the Board members have with them,
- 10 it possibly could take longer.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I don't have a problem with
- 12 that in concept, except maybe the 30 minutes is a little
- 13 too long if we're going to say it doesn't include, so I'm
- 14 going to--
- 15 MR. KNIGHT: I can assure you my opening
- 16 statement will not take 30 minutes.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. Let's do--
- MR. MALCOLM: Thank you.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Why don't we do this: Fifteen
- 20 minute opening statement, 15 minute rebuttal for each. That
- 21 cuts it down a little. And then we're just not going to
- 22 worry too much about time frame for witnesses.
- 23 I want to keep it as quick as possible but I don't
- 24 want to limit valuable testimony to witnesses that can shed
- 25  $\,$  some light on the issues here. So 15, 15, 15, and 15. How

1 about that? Y'all good with that?

- 2 MR. MALCOLM: I'm fine. It's going to go
- 3 wacky either way.
- 4 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, yeah. Okay. All right.
- 5 Proceed, Mr. Knight.
- 6 MR. KNIGHT: Thank you, Mr. Chairman.
- 7 Thank you, members of the Board. This is a protest filed
- 8 under NCGS Section 163-182.9, .10, and .12. The protest
- 9 concerns the tabulation of votes or other irregularity
- 10 requiring the intervention of the State Board of Elections.
- 11 The relief we seek today is to adjust the
- 12 tabulation of the final vote in Bladen County by declining
- 13 to count votes cast in violation of the General Statutes,
- 14 and/or take other such action as the Board shall determine
- as appropriate pursuant to 163-182.12.
- 16 Now, there are two distinct parts of this protest.
- 17 There is the determination of evidence and whether there is
- 18 evidence of a violation or fraud in the casting and counting
- 19 of ballots, and there is the legal argument as to what to
- 20 do with those ballots in the event that there is a violation
- 21 found.
- 22 So I want to begin with the evidentiary part of
- 23 it. We can proceed to the legal arguments at the conclusion
- 24 of our presentation of evidence. We can await presentation
- 25 of opposing evidence and then go to the legal argument after

- 1 you determine whether there's a violation or fraud, as the
- 2 conduct of that is, of course, up to you.

- 3 In summary, inspection of approximately 275 mail-
- 4 in absentee envelopes in Bladen County, and inspection of
- 5 approximately 400 mail-in absentee ballots, with the write
- 6 in votes in a particular race, indicates a scheme or an
- 7 organized efforts, where it appears the purported voter did
- 8 not actually vote the ballot himself or herself, but the
- 9 ballot was voted by one or more persons who may have also
- 10 served as a witness for the absentee ballot.
- 11 The affected ballots did not indicate that the
- 12 voter had requested or certified assistance in marking his
- 13 or her ballot, and the ballot must be discounted because it
- 14 is impossible to determine the intent of the voter.
- 15 This scheme affected an unknown number of ballots,
- 16 but specifically, we are talking about approximately 400 to
- 17 419 absentee write-in ballots, which included a write in for
- 18 Soil and Water District Supervisor in Bladen County.
- MR. MALCOLM: Mr. Knight.
- 20 MR. KNIGHT: Yes, sir.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: So you just used a pretty
- 22 important phrase. So it's your position and it's the
- 23 Republican Party's position, because you're here on behalf
- 24 of your client and on behalf of the Republican Party,
- 25 correct?

```
1 MR. KNIGHT: Specifically--well, I--
```

- 2 specifically, I represent the McCrory Committee and Mr.
- 3 Dowless.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. So it's the position
- 5 of all your clients, you said that the ballot--since we
- 6 don't know the voter's intent, did you say the vote should
- 7 be discounted or the ballot should be discounted?
- 8 MR. KNIGHT: The entire ballot should be
- 9 discounted.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: What if we knew the voter's
- 11 intent? Would you have a different position on that?
- 12 MR. KNIGHT: I think--I believe there is
- 13 case law, and we can argue the legal part of it later--is
- 14 that if you--you cannot interview the voter necessarily
- 15 later to determine an intent, if the vote on its face--if
- 16 the ballot on its face--is flawed.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: And so is that what you're
- 18 proposing, that while part of the ballots that you looked
- 19 at--that you and your clients looked at--is the part that's
- 20 flawed. The ballot.
- 21 MR. KNIGHT: The ballot was flawed, yes.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: What part of the ballot is
- 23 flawed?
- 24 MR. KNIGHT: The entire ballot. And the
- 25 only--the only--

- 1 MR. MALCOLM: Does the ballot have the
- 2 witness signature on it?
- 3 MR. KNIGHT: The ballot doesn't have a
- 4 witness signature. The envelope has a witness signature.
- 5 But there is a--on these particular ballots, there is a
- 6 write in which contains handwriting, and the handwriting,
- 7 as we will determine, is consistent across numerous ballots,
- 8 indicating that one or more individuals filled in the ballot
- 9 instead of the voter.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: I understand that's been--and
- 11 that's why I want to sort of pin you down now, so at least
- 12 in my mind I can ask it. So you're saying the ballot is
- 13 flawed because the envelope either has a signature that you
- 14 don't agree with or the signature is not there, so that lack
- 15 of signature affects the ballot. That's the--that's where
- 16 you're saying the ballot is flawed; is that correct?
- 17 MR. KNIGHT: What I'm saying is this. The
- 18 write-in for Soil and Water District Supervisor indicates
- 19 that the voter did not fill out that--did not write that in.
- 20 MS. AMOROSO: Right. And that would affect
- 21 the entire ballot, the rest of the ballot. Is that what
- 22 you're alleging here?
- 23 MR. KNIGHT: That's exactly what I'm
- 24 alleging here.
- MR. MALCOLM: That's my question, too.

```
1 MR. KNIGHT: That it's impossible to
```

- 2 determine the intent of the voter because we don't know what
- 3 part of that vote--that ballot the voter voted. I mean, did
- 4 the voter vote for a couple of races and the person who
- 5 wrote in the name vote for a couple of races? Did the voter
- 6 vote for all of them except for the write-in? Did the
- 7 person who wrote it in--
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: So that's great that you're
- 9 saying that, because that's the evidence that I'm--I'll wait
- 10 for your evidentiary, because that's exactly what I want--
- 11 that's exactly the evidence that I want in a couple of
- 12 minutes when you get to it, to show that. That's exactly
- 13 what I'm asking.
- 14 MR. KNIGHT: Okay. Ordinarily this type
- 15 of scheme or plan or organized event would be difficult, if
- 16 not impossible, to discover. But as we already discussed,
- 17 in Bladen County in 2016, there was a write-in campaign for
- 18 the office of Soil and Water District Supervisor. And the
- 19 candidate of this write in campaign was a Franklin Graham,
- 20 and he received over 3,700 votes, write-in votes.
- 21 It was the writing part of the write in that
- 22 caught the attention of the local Board of Elections, and
- 23 before Election Day, the Bladen County Board of Elections
- 24 contacted the State Board of Elections about concerns
- 25 concerning the witnesses and the handwriting on the write

1 in portion of the ballots.

- 2 MS. AMOROSO: So Mr. Knight, that was a
- 3 bipartisan conclusion by the Bladen County Board of
- 4 Elections--
- 5 MR. KNIGHT: You can--
- 6 MS. AMOROSO: --during one of their absentee
- 7 ballot meetings.
- 8 MR. KNIGHT: You can ask Mr. Brian Hehl
- 9 who is here and will--is prepared to testify, but I believe
- 10 so.
- MS. AMOROSO: Thank you.
- 12 MR. KNIGHT: Examination of the mail-in
- 13 absentee ballots that included a write-in vote for Franklin
- 14 Graham does show that the writing among groups is
- 15 startlingly similar.
- 16 Brian Hehl, a member of the County Board, wrote
- 17 to the State Board investigator that while he was no expert,
- 18 even he could see that there were similarities. The letter
- 19 that Mr. Hehl signed is a part of your--is part of the
- 20 petition and it's a part of your record.
- 21 The McCrory campaign was notified about the
- 22 problem with the write in ballots and commissioned a
- 23 document examiner to go to Bladen County and review those
- 24 ballots that we were allowed to review. There were
- 25 restrictions placed on the time, place, and circumstances

- for the review.
- 2 I believe the ballots themselves were copied,
- 3 redacted, and copied again, which was both time-consuming
- 4 and arduous. We were allowed to see the copies of the
- 5 envelopes. So there were certain restrictions, but
- 6 nevertheless, she identified several groups of the write in
- 7 ballots that had similar handwriting for the write in for
- 8 Franklin Graham. You have her report as a part of your
- 9 materials, and she is here today to talk to you about her
- 10 process, her findings, and her conclusions.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What's her name?
- 12 MR. KNIGHT: Charlotte Ware, W-a-r-e.
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. All right.
- 14 MR. KNIGHT: There is--and here is--there
- 15 is also the involvement of Mr. Joyner's client, a local
- 16 political action group called the Bladen County Improvement
- 17 Association PAC, and we have been able to establish--now the
- 18 Bladen County Improvement Association is registered with the
- 19 state and therefore files campaign finance reports. And
- 20 this is not a Johnny come lately organization. They have
- 21 been active since 1989.
- 22 Because they file campaign finance reports, we
- 23 are able to look and see where their money went. The
- 24 majority of their money went to individuals in payments for
- 25 what is listed as GOTV, which we assume means Get Out the

- 1 Vote.
- 2 An examination of the names of the witnesses on
- 3 the write-in absentee ballots shows the following: Mary
- 4 Johnson signed as a witness to at least 74 ballots. So this
- 5 is the witness part of it, so bear with me for just a
- 6 moment.
- 7 Mary Johnson signed as a witness to at least 74
- 8 ballots. Deborah Moore signed as a witness to at least 67
- 9 ballots. Lola Wooten signed as a witness to at least 58
- 10 ballots. Barbara Cogdell, the wife of a candidate for
- 11 Bladen County Commissioner, signed as a witness to at least
- 12 45 ballots, including one to which she signed as both
- 13 witnesses. Bridgette Keaton signed as a witness to at least
- 14 16 ballots, and there were five other persons who signed as
- 15 a witness between five and 16 times.
- 16 Keeping in mind that there may be, and probably
- 17 are more, we only reviewed the ballot envelopes of about
- 18 250 of the absentee write-in ballots.
- 19 The campaign finance reports filed by the Bladen
- 20 County Improvement Association showed that during 2016 the
- 21 following expenditures were made, all for GOTV: Mary
- 22 Johnson \$350, Deborah Moore \$550, Lola Wooten \$830, Barbara
- 23 Cogdell \$300, Bridgette Keaton \$250.
- G. Michael Cogdell, the aforementioned candidate,
- 25 was paid \$1,323, although some of that, to be fair, was

- listed as "GOTV stamps."
- There were several others that were paid hundreds
- 3 of dollars, all for GOTV. In fact, almost all of their
- 4 expenditures are listed for GOTV.

- 5 It appears that this organization incentivizes
- 6 obtaining absentee ballots, and to establish that, I call
- 7 your attention to an affidavit that's a part of your record,
- 8 from a Mrs. Heather Register. I believe it was amended
- 9 (sic) to the Dowless complaint, but certainly a part of Mr.
- 10 Register's complaint.
- 11 The Heather Register affidavit indicates that
- 12 individuals came to her door, suggested that if she would
- 13 file a request for an absentee ballot, this individual would
- 14 be paid.
- 15 There is another affidavit from a Ms. Baldwin
- 16 that's amended to or attached to the Register complaint,
- 17 and which we would like to incorporate by reference, which
- 18 states that individuals came to her door, asked her to fill
- 19 out a request for an absentee ballot, and saying that if she
- 20 would do so, they would--they, meaning the people that came
- 21 to the door, would be paid.
- 22 So there is an incentive to--not necessarily to
- 23 help people vote, but to generate absentee ballot requests.
- MR. MALCOLM: And that's a problem?
- 25 MR. KNIGHT: I think it shows an overall

- 1 pattern of what was happening, in that there is an incentive
- 2 to--it's not necessarily an incentive to help people. It's
- 3 an incentive to generate absentee ballot requests.
- 4 And I also note--and in the Heather Register
- 5 affidavit, Ms. Register in her affidavit says that the
- 6 absentee ballots that she requested never came to her, and
- 7 that when she went on Election Day to vote, she was told
- 8 that she had already voted by absentee ballot and so had her
- 9 family members, which she denies doing.
- 10 The descriptions, in fact, of the affidavits do
- 11 not describe people going out to see the sick, the disabled,
- 12 the infirm, the blind, or the illiterate. It goes--they
- 13 would go door to door, asking for, "May we help you, or talk
- 14 you into asking for an absentee ballot?"
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: You have two minutes.
- 16 MR. KNIGHT: Thank you. In addition, a
- 17 representative of the Bladen Improvement Association--Bladen
- 18 County Improvement Association--admitted in a media
- 19 interview that his group violated the election laws.
- 20 From a story on WNCN on November 15, a Mr. Horace
- 21 Munn said that his volunteers--although he called them
- 22 volunteers, but apparently they were being paid--manually
- 23 filled out ballots for voters who requested it, something
- 24 they had done for years.
- 25 And we note that there were no--in the envelopes

- 1 we examined, there were only, I believe, two, that had a
- 2 certification of assistance in it. So the two, out of all
- 3 those ballots.
- 4 That's the conclusion of my opening statement.
- 5 If you have any questions; if not, I will move straight to
- 6 the evidentiary portion of our presentation.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. Well, we're going
- 8 to let Professor Joyner talk.
- 9 MR. KNIGHT: Sure.
- 10 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman and members of
- 11 the Board, thank you for--very much for giving me these
- 12 first 15 minutes. And I was sitting there just kind of
- 13 stunned at the creative storytelling that's been developed
- 14 on behalf of Mr. Dowless in this matter, and the ingenious
- 15 way that they are attempting to merge separate complaints
- 16 into one.
- 17 The Register complaint has absolutely nothing to
- do with any activity on behalf of the Bladen County
- 19 Improvement Association, and the attempt to merge them
- 20 together is confusing, misleading, and, well, improper.
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I believe that we are going
- 22 to be conducting separate hearings, right?
- MR. LAWSON: Yes, sir.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Just--yeah.
- 25 MR. JOYNER: Combining, then, the opening

- 1 statement--
- 2 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Right. Okay. Yeah.
- 3 MR. JOYNER: --trying to merge the two
- 4 into--
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm not speaking for him. I'm
- 6 just talking.
- 7 MR. JOYNER: Okay. I just want to be, you
- 8 know, clear--
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah.
- 10 MR. JOYNER: --on this. But we have a--
- 11 have what has been described as a--as a scheme. In my
- 12 community, GOTV is not a crime. Organizations engaged in
- 13 efforts to get out the vote do not participate in criminal
- 14 activities, and helping absentee voters, or people to vote
- 15 absentee ballots, is sanctioned by North Carolina law.
- 16 Contrary to popular opinion, North Carolina law-
- 17 -and there's a whole section in the statute which allows for
- 18 absentee ballots. There is no prohibition on an individual
- 19 assisting five people to vote an absentee ballot.
- 20 MS. AMOROSO: What section are you referring
- 21 to right now, sir?
- 22 MR. JOYNER: Well, I was--I'm sorry.
- 23 MS. AMOROSO: I'd like to know what section
- 24 of the law you're referring to.
- 25 MR. JOYNER: I have my statute right here.

- 1 163. 163--223--I'll get that for you in a second. We'll
- 2 get to that. But that's not a crime, and it is not
- 3 improper, and it is, and ought to be, encouraged by this
- 4 Board.
- 5 JUDGE BAKER: I think, to save you some
- 6 time, sir, no one is disputing that. As I understood the
- 7 problem, though, it's that it's the same handwriting on
- 8 multiple ballots, multiple absentee ballots, without any
- 9 indication of assistance or witnessing or that sort of
- 10 thing, and I think that's the problem.
- 11 MR. JOYNER: Well, I mean, that's what's
- 12 presented as the problem, which really isn't a problem.
- JUDGE BAKER: Is it legal, do you think?
- 14 MR. JOYNER: Is what? Helping?
- 15 MR. JOYNER: No, no. The writing of the-
- 16 -to write in the names on a ballot by someone other than the
- 17 voter, without any indication on the ballot that someone
- 18 else has done it. My understanding, sir, is that that is
- 19 against the law and it is not the proper procedure with
- 20 absentee ballots.
- 21 MR. JOYNER: Well, let's examine that. I
- 22 mean, that wasn't part of what I was getting ready to say,
- 23 but--
- JUDGE BAKER: Well, I'm sorry to interrupt
- 25 you. It's just that what you were saying, I don't think any

- of us would disagree that the getting out the vote is--
- 2 MR. JOYNER: Well, apparently Ms. Amoroso
- 3 did. But I mean, to get to your point, the evidence--
- 4 MS. AMOROSO: I'm not saying that, sir. I
- 5 want to know what section you're relying upon, because when
- 6 somebody votes an absentee ballot, there are strict rules
- 7 on how the absentee ballot is done. You know that, right?
- 8 MR. JOYNER: Well, we'll get--we'll get to
- 9 that. Let me get--let me deal with him first and then I can
- 10 deal with you.
- 11 The record seems to show--and I've looked at the
- 12 ballots as well--that there were a number of ballots in
- 13 which one or more people wrote in in the write-in section
- 14 of the Soil and Sewer (sic) campaign the name Franklin
- 15 Graham.
- Writing that in is not illegal, because
- 17 particularly when you have a section in that particular
- 18 ballot that says, "Write in," which would suggest that you
- 19 had--if you had an alternate candidate, you can write that
- 20 person in, and the law allows that.
- 21 JUDGE BAKER: And I'm just trying to save
- 22 you some time. I'm not going to argue with that at all,
- 23 sir. The problem is only when one person does it on many,
- 24 many ballots.
- 25 MR. JOYNER: And--and the point that I want

- 1 to make is whether one person does it or one person does it
- 2 on ten ballots, 1,500 hundred ballots, it does not make it
- 3 illegal. It does not make it illegal. It means that that
- 4 person has been aiding that--those number of individuals
- 5 cast a valid absentee ballot.

- 6 There is a certification component there, which
- 7 asks the person who has aided the voter in marking or
- 8 signing their signature, to sign that they have assisted
- 9 that ballot. That is very particular and specific, and
- 10 that's on the ballot.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But do you--
- 12 MR. JOYNER: Merely writing in a person's
- 13 name--
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do you agree with the letter
- 15 from--I don't know if you've seen it--from Kevin Hamilton
- 16 that says, and I quote, that it is a felony, quote, "for any
- 17 person except the voter's near relative or the voter's
- 18 verifiable legal guardian to assist the voter to vote an
- 19 absentee ballot when the voter is voting an absentee ballot
- 20 other than the procedure under GS 162-227.2," which that
- 21 exception deals with one stop voting.
- Do you agree with Mr. Hamilton's statement?
- 23 MR. JOYNER: Let me--let me--
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Now, do you--
- 25 MR. JOYNER: Let me just finish my

- 1 statement.
- CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I'd like you to answer
- 3 that question.
- 4 MR. JOYNER: I don't--I don't know at this
- 5 point. I haven't thought about it. I'm just trying to
- 6 think about it.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Well, this was a letter
- 8 that was written presumably in support of the Respondent.
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Right. The--the ballot
- 10 envelope certification says that if a person aids another-
- 11 -an absentee voter, marking the ballot, not putting a mark
- 12 on the ballot but marking the ballot--that means voting for
- 13 a person-they must sign that they assisted that individual.
- 14 Or if they are assisting the person signing the ballot, then
- 15 they have to sign that they assisted the person who is
- 16 signing the ballot. It does not require a person to sign
- 17 that section if they have provided other assistance.
- JUDGE BAKER: You mean they can--if they
- 19 put a check mark by someone, they have to sign that?
- 20 MR. JOYNER: Judge, Judge, these are your
- 21 rules.
- 22 JUDGE BAKER: But if they actually write
- 23 someone's name in, you're saying they don't have to sign
- 24 it?
- 25 MR. JOYNER: Judge, these are your rules.

```
1 These are rules--
```

- JUDGE BAKER: But that's totally illogical.
- 3 MR. JOYNER: Well, they may be--they may
- 4 be illogical, but they're not my rules. I didn't write
- 5 this.
- 6 JUDGE BAKER: That's not the rules.
- 7 MR. JOYNER: I didn't write this.
- 8 JUDGE BAKER: That's not the rules.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What rule--
- 10 MR. JOYNER: I didn't write this.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What rule are you citing?
- MR. MALCOLM: Can we get a copy? Can we
- 13 get a copy of that?
- 14 MR. JOYNER: Well, let's look at--let's
- 15 look at the certification.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah.
- 17 MR. JOYNER: The certification is very
- 18 clear.
- 19 (Pause)
- 20 MR. JOYNER: "Certification of person
- 21 assisting voter. I certify that I assisted the voter in
- 22 marking his or her ballot according to his or her
- 23 instructions, and/or I assisted the voter in signing this
- 24 certificate because the voter is unable to complete and/or
- 25 sign this certification."

- 1 Now, that's on the absentee application and
- 2 certification.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: Would you mind handing that
- 4 up? I personally would like to see it.

- 5 (Document handed to Mr. Malcolm.)
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Thank you, sir.
- 7 MR. JOYNER: So in reliance on this
- 8 document from the State Board of Election, a person who
- 9 writes in or writes on a ballot the name of a person does
- 10 not have to certify that. They only have to certify it if
- 11 they mark the ballot, which is blacken--blacken that circle
- 12 in, which is the vote.
- JUDGE BAKER: Writing a name on it is not
- 14 marking the ballot?
- 15 MR. JOYNER: No. No. Writing a name--
- 16 JUDGE BAKER: What is the difference; what
- 17 is the difference between checking a name that's already
- 18 printed there or exercising the write in option to actually
- 19 write in the name? What is the difference?
- 20 MR. JOYNER: Well, Judge, I'm sure you
- 21 know.
- JUDGE BAKER: No, no. What is the
- 23 difference?
- 24 MR. JOYNER: Okay. I'm sure you know that
- 25 when you vote, you blacken in the part--the icon next to the

- 1 person's name, and that indicates your choice of the person
- 2 that you're voting for.
- JUDGE BAKER: I understand that.
- 4 MR. JOYNER: Writing a person's--
- 5 JUDGE BAKER: If it says write in, though,
- 6 there's nothing to check. There's nothing to check. You
- 7 have to write it in.
- 8 MR. JOYNER: No, there is a--there is, on
- 9 this ballot, on the ballot--
- JUDGE BAKER: No, it says--
- 11 MR. JOYNER: --a separate slot.
- 12 JUDGE BAKER: --if you wish to exercise the
- 13 write in to vote, you have to write in a vote. So what is
- 14 the difference in checking a name or writing in if you have
- 15 the option to write in a name?
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Judge, I think the difference
- is, you can write in all the names you want to.
- JUDGE BAKER: Yes, but--
- 19 MR. MALCOLM: If you don't--if you don't
- 20 fill in the oval, it's not a vote.
- 21 MR. JOYNER: It's not a vote.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: In my six and a half
- 23 years--
- JUDGE BAKER: Isn't that what he's saying?
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: I'm telling you, for six and

- 1 a half years of counting ballots that go into the out stack
- 2 in Robeson County, on more than one occasion we would pull
- 3 a ballot--any time there's a write in, it's fed through an
- 4 M-100. It goes to what I call the out stack.
- 5 If a person writes in a name in the write in area
- 6 but they don't circle in that oval, the interpretation that
- 7 I have, and every board I've ever been associated with, is
- 8 that that voter did not vote for that person. They vote for
- 9 that person and the counter counts, that we just debated the
- 10 other day, when you actually fill in the oval.
- 11 JUDGE BAKER: I understand that, sir. I can
- 12 really understand that that is his argument.
- 13 MR. JOYNER: That is exactly my argument,
- 14 that until you fill in the oval, you are not marking the
- 15 ballot. If you fill in the oval for someone, then you are
- 16 required to certify that by signing. If you do anything
- 17 else to the ballot, you don't have to do that, number one.
- Number two--
- 19 MS. AMOROSO: It sounds crazy, doesn't it?
- 20 MR. JOYNER: Oh, my God, it's crazy, but
- 21 this is what y'all are doing.
- 22 MS. AMOROSO: I think you read a statute--
- 23 MR. JOYNER: No, this is what you're doing.
- 24 This is what you're doing. I'm not doing this. I did
- 25 not--

- 1 MS. AMOROSO: We don't write the laws, sir.
- 2 MR. JOYNER: I did not write the law, nor
- 3 did I prepare this ballot.
- 4 MS. AMOROSO: Well, if the way I look at
- 5 it, if you're referring to this section here, I don't--you
- 6 go down and look up the word "marking." I mean, you're
- 7 relying on the definition of marking his or her ballot.
- 8 If somebody writes a name in, I don't really know
- 9 that I--that there's a distinction there. But go ahead.
- 10 Go ahead.
- 11 MR. JOYNER: Well, you know, I mean, it's
- 12 one of those things that Stevie Wonder could see.
- MS. AMOROSO: Continue on.
- MR. JOYNER: Second point. The other--if
- 15 I could have--
- MR. MALCOLM: You want it back?
- MR. JOYNER: Yeah.
- 18 (Document handed to Mr. Joyner.)
- 19 MR. LAWSON: You have two and a half
- 20 minutes, Professor.
- 21 MR. JOYNER: A person who signs the
- 22 certification as a witness indicates by signing their name
- 23 that they have assisted the voter in marking or witnessing
- 24 the signing of his or her ballot, and that is in the
- 25 certification that is here.

```
\mbox{\tt "I} certify that I am at least 18 years of age and
```

- 2 not disqualified to assist this voter in marking or
- 3 witnessing the signing of his or her absentee ballot."
- 4 So a person who signs as a witness, based on this
- 5 document, certifies and attests to the fact that they have
- 6 provided assistance to that absentee voter. That's what
- 7 this says right here on this document, and every person who
- 8 serves as a witness to an absentee ballot must fill that
- 9 out. And in these cases, two persons must fill that out.
- 10 And filling that out or being a witness, it is
- 11 providing assistance to the absentee voter. When we look
- 12 at the certification of persons assisting, that refers to
- 13 actions by a third party, another individual, who has been
- 14 engaged in assisting the person to mark their ballot,
- 15 because it would be redundant now for the witness to also
- 16 sign that they have aided a person marking their ballot when
- 17 their certification indicates that they are assisting that
- 18 person to mark their ballot.
- Now, that's the direction that's given to people
- 20 who are witnesses, and in reading that and the plain meaning
- 21 of those words, there was absolutely nothing improper.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I have a question. Again, on
- 23 Mr. Hamilton's letter, he says, "Improper assistance may be
- 24 a crime on the part of the assister, but it is certainly not
- 25 a crime committed by the voter, much less reason to

- 1 disregard his or her ballot." Do you agree with that
- 2 statement?
- 3 MR. JOYNER: Off the top, I would--I would
- 4 agree with that. That here--what we're talking about here
- 5 is a dispute about one--
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: So two persons acting in
- 7 concert, assuming one person is committing a crime and the
- 8 other is cooperating in that effort, that second person--
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Whitney--
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: --did not commit a crime?
- 11 That's what I'm--
- MR. JOYNER: What I see here is--
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm just--
- 14 MR. JOYNER: --that there is no argument
- 15 that the absentee voter properly signed these ballots.
- 16 There's no evidence that's been presented that the voter
- 17 did not sign this as the voter. So there--you know, so
- 18 that--that stands alone. So that affects the person's vote.
- Now, if a person fraudulently assists, then both
- 20 of them may be criminally liable--
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Right.
- 22 MR. JOYNER: --if there is an intent and
- 23 a conspiracy to do so where they are acting in concert.
- 24 But where a person who is a witness properly indicates in
- 25 the witness section that they have witnessed the marking of

- 1 and provided assistance to that individual as noted here in
- 2 this section, then their conduct is perfectly legal and in
- 3 compliance with every rule that's established under the
- 4 North Carolina statutes.

- 5 Final point. I have yet to see the statutory
- 6 provision which says that a person must sign the
- 7 certification of person assisting voters. There is a
- 8 statute which says that when this certification is prepared,
- 9 that it must have a place on the ballot for people to sign,
- 10 but there is not one law in North Carolina statute which
- 11 requires that person to sign that they are assisting the
- 12 person in marking their ballot or helping them with their
- 13 signature. That's not in the statute.
- 14 Now, that may be a rule created by the State Board
- 15 of Election, but that is not what information is going out
- 16 in the community of people who are assisting GOTV efforts,
- 17 which are not criminal events, but public service
- 18 opportunities.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. Just one question
- 20 before you sit down. The payments that are made to these
- 21 various people by the BCIP and the various amounts, are
- 22 those people treated as employees or as independent
- 23 contractors just for tax reporting purposes? I'm just
- 24 trying to get the relationship between those people and--
- 25 MR. JOYNER: It would seem to me that those

- 1 payments are for reimbursement or for gas, mileage, and
- 2 those things.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: Actual cost.
- 4 MR. JOYNER: And that--the actual cost that
- 5 they are involved in. And then--
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: So they're independent
- 7 contractors. They're not employees of your organization.
- 8 MR. JOYNER: Well, it's not my
- 9 organization.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: No, I know. I'm sorry. Your
- 11 client. They're not employees of your client.
- MR. JOYNER: No, they're not employees,
- 13 nor is there any evidence that they are being paid for the
- 14 purpose of going out harvesting absentee--despite the
- 15 creative storytelling that has been--
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I looked at a lot of
- 17 those. It did say "GOTV" on the forms as reason for payment
- 18 or whatever, so that's what it appears from what we've been
- 19 presented. And I'm not saying that's wrong. I'm just
- 20 saying that's--it says "GOTV" on a number of these things.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: And Mr. Whitney, Get Out the
- 22 Vote--Get Out the Vote campaigns, especially in economically
- 23 depressed areas like Robeson, Hoke, and Scotland, happen all
- 24 the time.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: No, I'm--

```
1 MR. MALCOLM: Get Out the Vote campaigns
```

- 2 include going to knock on people's doors, handing out
- 3 pamphlets at Wal-Mart, so it's a--just based on my
- 4 experience, it's a pretty large swath.

- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Oh, I agree, and we--you know,
- 6 I--in my past history as a--you know, in Republican years,
- 7 we had our GOTV campaign. Yeah, I mean, that's a big--
- 8 nobody's disagreeing that the GOTV's a bad thing; I think
- 9 we all agree it's a good thing. Just make sure it's
- 10 conducted in an appropriate fashion.
- 11 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman, and what it
- 12 evidences to me is proper bookkeeping by the organization
- 13 to report on their income and their disbursement, but the
- 14 reason for the disbursement is not as salary--
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Right.
- 16 MR. JOYNER: --but as expenses--
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Right.
- 18 MR. JOYNER: --that they have--that they
- 19 have incurred, and the evidence will point to that. Or
- 20 there is no evidence at all that it is anything but that--
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Right.
- 22 MR. JOYNER: --if you--unless you buy into
- 23 this creative storytelling developed by the Knight (sic)
- 24 campaign.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Professor. Yeah.

1 We'll--15 minutes?

- 2 MR. HAMILTON: I doubt I'll need 15 minutes.
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, that's fine. I mean,
- 4 knock yourself out.
- 5 MR. HAMILTON: I'll try. Good afternoon,
- 6 members of the Board, Mr. Chairman. My name is Kevin
- 7 Hamilton. As you know, I represent the Cooper for North
- 8 Carolina and North Carolina Democratic Party.
- 9 I'd like to just take a moment--I don't know what
- 10 evidence will be presented, but to talk about the law for
- 11 a moment that governs your decision here today.
- 12 In the opening statement a moment ago there were
- 13 a number of numbers cited to you about witnesses who signed
- 14 the outside envelope. We're not talking about the write-in
- 15 portion now, just--that Mary Johnson, for example, it was
- 16 alleged signed, as a witness, 74 absentee ballots. That's
- 17 really interesting. That's also really not illegal.
- 18 There is nothing illegal about a citizen of this
- 19 state witnessing a number of absentee ballots, and often it
- 20 happens after church on a Sunday that folks will be all in
- 21 one place where there's--it's easy to--or other places where
- 22 voters vote, or instances of campaign volunteers walking
- 23 around assisting voters who might live alone and need
- 24 somebody to witness their ballot.
- 25 So there's nothing illegal about that, and all of

- 1 those numbers, 74, 67, 58, 45, 16, all interesting, all
- 2 irrelevant to the task before you because that's perfectly
- 3 legal.
- 4 Second, Mr. Chairman, you read a quote from the
- 5 letter and you read it accurately except that you stopped
- 6 before the end of the statute. The full sentence reads that
- 7 the statute makes it a felony, quote, "for any person except
- 8 the voter's near relative or the voter's verifiable legal
- 9 guardian to assist the voter to vote an absentee ballot when
- 10 the voter is voting an absentee ballot other than under the
- 11 procedure of Gen Stat 163-227.2." That's where you stopped.
- 12 Then the statute continues, "Provided that if
- 13 there is not a near relative or legal guardian available to
- 14 assist the voter, the voter may request some other person
- 15 to give assistance."
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Define--define the
- 17 difference between giving an assistance and voting for the
- 18 voter. That's really what I'm looking for, so I would be
- 19 interested in your thoughts about that.
- 20 MR. HAMILTON: Sure. Well, there--I mean,
- 21 these statutes appear in every state in the union because
- 22 we--you know, not all of us are able-bodied, so for
- 23 example--
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yep.
- MR. HAMILTON: --if you're disabled and can't

- 1 write, that's an instance in which you're--if you're
- 2 crippled with arthritis, like many of our elderly people
- 3 are, those are instances where it's painful to actually
- 4 write, and you might ask your guardian, you might ask a near
- 5 relative, or if neither are available, you might ask a
- 6 trusted friend or some other person. "Some other person."
- 7 That's the language of the statute.
- 8 So I just want to--I think the Board needs to keep
- 9 in mind that it's not improper--now, it may be that if they
- 10 provide that assistance, they have to fill out the
- 11 certification form that you were talking about a moment ago,
- 12 and if they didn't, then perhaps that's some violation of
- 13 the law about improper assistance.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Just tell me what--in
- 15 general terms, what you think this assisting person can do
- 16 and cannot do.
- 17 MR. HAMILTON: I think that a person
- 18 assisting a disabled voter or a voter who has requested
- 19 assistance can probably fill out any part of the ballot for
- 20 them as long as they fall within the statute--the provision
- 21 of this statute.
- 22 But the allegation here--I think it's important
- 23 that we separate out the two strains of the allegation,
- 24 which were blurred together in the opening statement there.
- 25 First there is the question of, did one person

- 1 witness more than one ballot. That is irrelevant and should
- 2 be put aside.
- 3 Second is the question of, did one--did the--did
- 4 one person other than the voter write in the write-in names
- 5 on a lot of these ballots and then fail to fill in the
- 6 outside envelope. If that--if that evidence is proven, and
- 7 I haven't seen it and I don't know what will be presented
- 8 to this Board, then you may have a case of improper
- 9 assistance. And the statute, thankfully, gives you
- 10 direction on what to do. We're looking at that second--Gen
- 11 Stat 163-226.3, which, in this Subsection A, is the part we
- 12 were just looking at.
- 13 It's important to look at Subsection B of that
- 14 statute. The State Board of Elections or County Board of
- 15 Elections, upon receipt of a sworn affidavit from any
- 16 qualified voter of the state or the county, as the case may
- 17 be, attesting to first person knowledge of any violation of
- 18 Subsection A of this section, shall transmit that affidavit
- 19 to the appropriate district attorney, who shall investigate
- 20 and prosecute any person violating Subsection A. So that's
- 21 got a lot of important parts in that.
- 22 First, it tells you what the standard of proof
- 23 is. You need to have a sworn affidavit from a qualified
- 24 voter attesting to first person knowledge. You can't just
- 25 come in and say, "Gee, I think something wrong happened

- 1 here." You have to have first person knowledge.
- 2 And then it tells you what to do. When you have
- 3 that, you transmit that affidavit to the district attorney,
- 4 who shall investigate and, in appropriate circumstances,
- 5 prosecute the individual.
- 6 Which individual? There is nothing in here about
- 7 the voter. The person who's violating Subsection A is the
- 8 person providing the improper assistance, so in an
- 9 appropriate case, that person could be prosecuted, but
- 10 there's nothing here about prosecuting the voter.
- 11 Of course, the voter didn't do anything wrong.
- 12 The voter, by definition, is somebody who was asking for
- 13 assistance, and the person providing the assistance may have
- 14 failed to fill out the form. But other than that, there's
- 15 no--there's no hear (sic) here.
- 16 So that statute, I think, is important to note.
- 17 It's also important to note that Gen Stat 163-182.1 provides
- 18 that no official ballot shall be rejected because of
- 19 technical errors in marking it, unless it's impossible to
- 20 clearly determine the voter's choice.
- 21 So again, I don't know what evidence is going to
- 22 be presented today. I'll be listening with interest, but
- 23 the law tells us that the voter's vote should count, and
- 24 even listening and taking everything as true from the
- 25 opening statement, the only allegation here is for improper

- 1 assistance with--in connection with a Water and Soil
- 2 Conservation Supervisor position.
- 3 So it may be that, in the event that they come
- 4 forward with sworn affidavits from registered voters in the
- 5 county, attesting to first person knowledge with respect to
- 6 the improper assistance, that we might--that this Board
- 7 might find improper--an improper ballot with respect to
- 8 those--that race, but that's not a reason to discount the
- 9 ballot as to the rest of the votes cast on that ballot
- 10 and--
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Tell me what you think a
- 12 technical error is. And I see that from your letter.
- MR. HAMILTON: Sure.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: It says "shall not be--no
- 15 ballot--official ballot shall be rejected because of a
- 16 technical error." What--when does--
- MR. HAMILTON: A technical--
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What is a technical error and
- 19 when does it become something that's worse than a technical
- 20 error that wouldn't be--wouldn't be disregarded?
- 21 MR. HAMILTON: Sure. It's--for example,
- 22 where there's a witness and a date next to the witness sign,
- 23 and the witness fails to fill in the date. That's generally
- 24 considered a technical error.
- 25 There--the states in the United States deal with

- 1 this in two different ways. There are strict compliance
- 2 states and there are voter intent states, and this state is
- 3 a voter intent state. And you see it in this statute right
- 4 here. "Technical errors are not going to prevent a ballot
- 5 from counting."
- 6 Other states have a completely different rule.
- 7 It's--nope, absentee ballot is a privilege and you've got
- 8 to follow the line and dot the T or your ballot gets thrown
- 9 out the back of the caboose. But this state takes a more
- 10 generous view, and--as do many states--and says, "No, the
- 11 whole point of voting is to count our citizens' votes, the
- 12 ballots, and so mere technical problems, we're not going to
- 13 prevent."
- 14 So that, I think, is important here. If there
- 15 was improper assistance, then fine. The statute tells you
- 16 what to do in those circumstances, but it's not discount the
- 17 vote of the voter.
- 18 And I think that if you look at the ballot
- 19 envelopes, and we'll be talking a little bit in cross-
- 20 examination of the expert witness that I think is about to
- 21 be presented to you, the signatures of the voters are not
- 22 being called into question at all. The voter signatures are
- 23 all different. The voters are all registered voters. The
- 24 voters are all American citizens and citizens of North
- 25 Carolina that were fully entitled to vote in this election,

- and it would be inappropriate for this Board to discount
- 2 those ballots with any race other than the Soil and Water
- 3 Conservation.
- 4 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.
- 5 MR. HAMILTON: Thank you, Mr. Chairman.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I guess we're ready to
- 7 hear the presentation of evidence by the protestor,
- 8 protester, whichever. Mr. Knight, please proceed.
- 9 MR. KNIGHT: Thank you, Mr. Chairman. I
- 10 note to begin with, the following. The--you have, as part
- of your records, the report from Ms. Ware. You have, I
- 12 believe--
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Ms. Ware, will you stand up?
- MS. WARE: Yes.
- 15 (Whereupon,
- 16 CHARLOTTE WARE
- 17 having first been duly sworn, was
- 18 examined and testified as follows:)
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Proceed,
- 20 Counselor.
- 21 MR. KNIGHT: You have--your investigator
- 22 has, I believe, interviewed Mr. Brian Hehl on one or more
- 23 occasions, and I also note that the State Board investigator
- 24 spent several days in Bladen County investigating--
- 25 investigating the absentee ballots and other things that we

- 1 are not privy to, and obviously we are not privy to what
- 2 evidence has been generated by that.
- 3 My point being that you, in fact, as the State
- 4 Board, have more evidence than we do, and evidence that we
- 5 are not privy to, and that may or may not impact your
- 6 decision. But we will present the evidence that we have.
- 7 I would like to know, and I'm sure everyone would like to
- 8 know, the results of the investigation and whether that will
- 9 impact the Board's determination in this matter.
- 10 Having said that, I'd like to proceed with first,
- 11 and I know you're going to need to swear him, and to the
- 12 extent what--we will do this, and I don't want to drag it
- out so much, I will present the individual, ask them some
- 14 questions, ask them to address the Board, and then if the
- 15 Board has any questions of the individuals, certainly we'll
- 16 be happy to have them answer those questions.
- 17 And I'm sure that Mr. Joyner--Professor Joyner and
- 18 Mr. Hamilton will probably ask questions also.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm okay with all that.
- 20 MR. KNIGHT: Okay. We'll start with Brian
- 21 Hehl, and he is present here. And I'm going to ask Mr.
- 22 Dowless if he would--
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do you swear to tell the
- truth--you've already been sworn, right?
- 25 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Dowless has been sworn.

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right.
- 2 (Whereupon,
- 3 BRIAN HEHL
- 4 having first been duly sworn, was
- 5 examined and testified as follows:)
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. State your name.
- 7 MR. HEHL: Brian Hehl.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Spell your last name, please.
- 9 MR. HEHL: H-e-h-1.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Proceed, Mr. Knight.
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: Thank you. You can sit down.
- 12 Can he sit down, sir?
- 13 MR. HEHL: I'm all right. Whatever.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm okay with that. You're
- 15 under oath whether you're standing or seated.
- MR. LAWSON: You don't think
- 17 (unintelligible) maybe we can cross-examine him at the same
- 18 place.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, then, so put him--all
- 20 right. Can they stand there together, then?
- 21 MR. LAWSON: That's what it was initially
- 22 put there for.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay, great. Well, just make
- 24 sure your mic's on, Mr. Knight.
- 25 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MR. HEHL BY MR. KNIGHT:

- 1 Q Mr. Hehl, I was just going to start by having you
- 2 tell everyone your name, and I suppose you've done that.
- 3 Can you confirm your county of residence, please?
- 4 A I live in Bladen County.
- 5 Q And how are you employed in Bladen County?
- A I am a member of the Board of Elections. I
- 7 actually am not employed in Bladen County, I work in
- 8 Cumberland County, but I serve on the Board of Elections in
- 9 Bladen County as the member.
- 10 Q How long have you been on the Board of Elections?
- 11 A Since--this is just the first term, so June of
- 12 last year. Yeah, last year. It's all running together now.
- 13 Q All right. In October of this year, did you
- 14 notify the State Board of Elections regarding irregularities
- 15 you noticed with respect to the mail-in absentee ballots in
- 16 Bladen County?
- 17 A I did. And if you'd like, I'd expand on that a
- 18 little bit, because there's a little bit of a story behind
- 19 that as to how we actually found all that.
- 20 Q Can you please describe what it was that caught
- 21 your attention and caused your concern?
- 22 A So the way this all started, in one of our Board
- 23 meetings, the second absentee meeting, we had a couple of
- 24 complaints that came from--and I believe, if I'm not
- 25 mistaken, it was Linda Baldwin and one other complaint, that

- 1 there was some concern about this whole Get Out the Vote
- 2 thing, and whoever brought that complaint in, I don't know.
- 3 I do know that it came from Linda Baldwin, and she
- 4 was concerned about the fact that somebody came to her door
- 5 wanting to do absentees, and then they didn't show up, they
- 6 did show up, they--
- 7 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman, I'm going to
- 8 object, and this might be a good time for you to advise us
- 9 on how hearsay is going to be accepted and evaluated by this
- 10 Board.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: I was getting ready to ask
- 12 the same exact question.
- 13 MR. JOYNER: And we're--because we're
- 14 dealing with a host of hearsay or hearsay within hearsay.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I was just giving you the
- 16 process by which I found the irregularities.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: That you found irregularities?
- 18 THE WITNESS: Yes, that we found--we found
- 19 irregularities--
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: I thought you noticed problems
- 21 with the signatures, sir. I didn't know you had determined
- 22 that you--
- 23 THE WITNESS: We did. That's what I'm
- 24 getting to, sir.
- MR. MALCOLM: So you--hold on one second.

- 1 Let me finish, please. Thank you. So are you saying that
- 2 you--you can testify to what you know to be true, if you
- 3 wouldn't mind.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I am.

- 5 MR. MALCOLM: Can you tell me--you said,
- 6 "problems with Get Out the Vote." Can you tell me what that
- 7 means?
- 8 THE WITNESS: I'm just referring to Linda
- 9 Johnson--or Linda Baldwin, where they stated earlier they
- 10 thought this might be Get Out the Vote. I'm not implying
- 11 Get Out the Vote whatsoever. I'm just--what I'm stating is,
- 12 in our Board meeting, there was a complaint that was brought
- 13 by Linda Baldwin. We discussed that. Al Daniels, the--
- 14 MR. LAWSON: Is that in the record of that
- 15 meeting?
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes, it is.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right.
- 18 THE WITNESS: He had concerns that there
- 19 may be issues with absentee voting.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Where is that in the record?
- 21 Hold on one second. Where is that in the record, Mr.
- 22 Lawson?
- 23 MR. LAWSON: It's not in the record before
- 24 us. If it's in, maybe, minutes that they have, I don't
- 25 know.

- 1 MR. MALCOLM: Do you have a copy of a signed
- 2 minutes from Bladen County, sir?
- 3 THE WITNESS: I do not.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Thank you.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Anyways, during that meeting,
- 6 we discussed that there was issues--we felt like there was
- 7 issues with absentees--
- 8 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman, I'm going to
- 9 renew my objection to the hearsay, and some ruling as to
- 10 whether hearsay is going to be admissible because we can't
- 11 cross-examine--
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Let's limit your testimony to
- 13 what--
- 14 THE WITNESS: Okay.
- 15 MR. BRANCH: Your Honor, I just noticed
- 16 that the Rules of Civil Procedure are not applicable in
- 17 proceedings in front of this Board.
- 18 MR. MALCOLM: This Board always applies
- 19 hearsay.
- 20 MR. BRANCH: But there is--the Board
- 21 does--
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: We always apply that, sir.
- 23 MR. BRANCH: The Board does have some
- 24 discretion to allow in testimony that has some hearsay
- 25 implications, and I do note that Mr. Hehl is testifying as

- 1 to what other people told him personally. So it's not
- 2 hearsay upon hearsay. He has personal knowledge--
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: Is it hearsay?
- 4 MR. BRANCH: It was personal--he has
- 5 personal knowledge of--
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: (unintelligible) law school,
- 7 would it be hearsay?
- 8 (Crosstalking)
- 9 JUDGE BAKER: Not if it's being presented
- 10 (unintelligible) other than to be the truth of the matter
- 11 asserted.
- 12 MR. BRANCH: The truth of the matter
- 13 asserted.
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: Well, he--he did not present
- 15 it that way, Judge Baker.
- 16 JUDGE BAKER: No, sir. I understood him to
- 17 say--
- MR. MALCOLM Because he's not a lawyer.
- 19 JUDGE BAKER: Well, sir, let me finish.
- 20 Thank you. As I understood him to say that the person
- 21 brought something to his attention and this is why we did
- 22 what we did.
- 23 THE WITNESS: This is where it began, yes.
- 24 JUDGE BAKER: All right. So I don't think
- 25 it's hearsay. It's just being presented to show why they

- 1 took action that he did. Now, if he's presenting it for the
- 2 truth of what Linda Baldwin said, it would be hearsay, but
- 3 I'm not considering what Linda Baldwin said, whatever she
- 4 might have said, to be truth and presented at this hearing
- 5 because she's not here and she's not under oath.
- 6 But if he's saying, "Linda Baldwin came before us
- 7 and told us this and this and this, and as a result of
- 8 hearing that, we then took this action. This is what we
- 9 did," that would be, in my courtroom, perfectly proper to
- 10 do that.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: And so that happened at this
- 12 meeting of the Board?
- 13 THE WITNESS: That's exactly--that's exactly
- 14 what happened in the meeting of the Board. That's where I
- 15 was leading.
- 16 JUDGE BAKER: That's what I understood him
- 17 to be saying, so I don't think it's hearsay.
- 18 MR. MALCOLM: The meeting of the Board that
- 19 we don't have the meeting minutes for to verify that.
- 20 JUDGE BAKER: That is, sir, because it's
- 21 not being presented for the truth of the matter asserted.
- 22 He can tell us what he heard and then what they did, and I,
- 23 as a member of this Board, am not going to consider what
- 24 Linda Baldwin said to them as evidence because it's not
- 25 being presented to us here under oath, and therefore what

1 she said would be hearsay. What he did--

- 2 MR. MALCOLM: As a result of it.
- JUDGE BAKER: --as a result of it is not
- 4 hearsay.
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: I agree with that.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. Well, I'll let
- 7 vou--
- 8 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman. Mr. Chairman,
- 9 let me--and I agree with those comments. He's absolutely
- 10 correct. But is that the position of the other members of
- 11 the Board, that they are not going to accept this hearsay
- 12 for the truth of the matter asserted?
- And that's the object of my--of my objection,
- 14 because while Judge Baker may take that view, there are four
- 15 other members of this Board, and they may take that
- 16 statement as being truthful, and we don't want it being
- 17 accepted as truthful when it is hearsay unless there is some
- 18 exception to the hearsay rule for which it should apply.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I think in this case,
- 20 what he's testified to falls into a hearsay exception, so
- 21 I'll allow that, but--
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: So are we all--can we all
- 23 agree to that, Mr. Chairman? Can each Board member
- 24 acknowledge that, what Judge Baker just said?
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yes.

```
1 MR. MALCOLM: I agree with what Judge Baker
```

- 2 just said.
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm fine with that.
- 4 MS. AMOROSO: I don't know. I'm going to
- 5 reserve judgment at this point. I'd like to hear Mr. Hehl
- 6 go forward and talk about what he personally knows.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah. Well, I think we're
- 8 saying the same thing. We want to hear what you--first
- 9 thing--
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Does that mean you agree with
- 11 it, Dr. Kricker?
- 12 MS. AMOROSO: We've got a Board member, so
- 13 let's hear what happened at their meeting. That's why
- 14 you're here, so let's hear it.
- 15 THE WITNESS: So like I said, we had a
- 16 complaint come in from a citizen about an absentee vote.
- 17 We discussed in the meeting that we felt like that this was,
- 18 for lack of better terms, not right, and that we were
- 19 concerned that somebody's vote was not going to be counted
- 20 or somebody's vote was going to be wrongly counted, so we
- 21  $\,$  felt like that we needed to look into that. But Mr. Daniels
- 22 felt like that this was not an isolated incident, and I
- 23 agreed.
- 24 So a motion was made, I seconded the motion, that
- 25 we needed to look into absentees, but I made the--the motion

- was made that all absentees would be looked into.
- Following that, we had to run all the first group
- 3 of absentees through the machine to start the vote count,
- 4 and we noticed that there was a high number of out stacks,
- 5 as you know, Board Member Kricker said, he refers to them
- 6 as out stacks.
- 7 As we were running through the out stacks, we
- 8 noticed there was nothing written on the voter assistance,
- 9 on the envelopes, and as we pulled the out stacks out to
- 10 keep them separated, we noticed lots of handwriting that
- 11 appeared very similar.
- 12 As I said in the letter, and I will stand by here
- 13 today, I am not a handwriting expert. I have never claimed
- 14 to be a handwriting expert.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But you personally saw--
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yes, I did.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: --this handwriting and/or
- 18 signatures that you're testifying to.
- 19 THE WITNESS: That is correct.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okav.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: So can I ask a question? So
- 22 how many--how many mail in ballots did you have,
- 23 approximately?
- THE WITNESS: That day we had 561.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: So your staff brought those

- ballots in and put them on the table? I mean the envelopes.
- 2 THE WITNESS: Our procedure is, the
- 3 envelopes come in. Obviously you go through and look at
- 4 the envelope and decide whether it's acceptable or not,
- 5 based upon the criteria on it.
- 6 And I understand what he was saying about
- 7 discretion and error. Some of them, it was discretion made
- 8 that they may have put the witness and everything in the
- 9 wrong line, but we realized that yes, this was probably a
- 10 mistake. We gave them the discretion and we counted them.
- 11 We counted as many as legally possible.
- We pulled the envelopes out, and they are kept
- 13 separate by the precinct so that we can keep--for whatever
- 14 purpose. I think it's got to do with the assimilation after
- 15 the fact.
- 16 Then we go back and we run the ballots through.
- 17 A locked, secured location, run the ballots through the
- 18 machine and start the count for the absentee. I think it's
- 19 a DS-200 is the machine that we use now. And then those
- 20 ballots are secured.
- 21 But obviously, as the normal ballots come through
- 22 one side we put them in a blue bag. The out stacks go in
- 23 a yellow bag, and as they were brought to put in the yellow
- 24 bag, that's when the signatures were noticed.
- 25 At that point we were separating those out and

- 1 looking for irregularities because Chairman Ludlum had made
- 2 a comment to Cynthia--
- 3 MR. JOYNER: Objection.
- 4 THE WITNESS: --that there was issues and
- 5 to get direction from the state.
- 6 MR. JOYNER: Objection to the hearsay.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Objection noted. Continue.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: So to make sure I understand,
- 9 when the ballot envelopes came in--
- 10 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh (affirmative).
- MR. MALCOLM: --you're saying they were
- 12 segregated by precincts.
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MR. MALCOLM: How many precincts?
- THE WITNESS: We have 17 in Bladen County.
- MR. MALCOLM: So there were 17 piles.
- 17 THE WITNESS: Yes. They're all in one
- 18 stack, but they're separated by a--
- MR. MALCOLM: By a rubber band.
- 20 THE WITNESS: --rubber band or a paper clip.
- 21 Yes, they're separated.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: Yes. I'm familiar with that.
- 23 So then the staff recommends to the Board whether to accept
- 24 the entire ballot.
- 25 THE WITNESS: No, they do not. They just

- 1 give us the stack and we go through them as a Board, and it
- 2 just so happened in our procedure, they would come to me
- 3 first and they would go to Chairman Ludlum, they'd go to Mr.
- 4 Daniels, only because that's the--just the way we were
- 5 seated--
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: So when you got the envelope,
- 7 what determination would you be making?
- 8 THE WITNESS: We looked for a voter
- 9 signature.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Okay, so the things you just
- 11 mentioned a minute ago.
- 12 THE WITNESS: The--and two witnesses with
- 13 the--I believe you have to have addresses with the
- 14 witnesses, but there was nothing on there with a date. The
- 15 date didn't say "Required" under it.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 17 THE WITNESS: And then obviously the stamp
- 18 that says what their ballot was supposed to be and that they
- 19 did request the envelope.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: And so then you would say,
- 21 "This envelope's good to go." "This envelope I've got a
- 22 question about."
- 23 THE WITNESS: We would pass them around,
- 24 and as long as they looked good, we'd pass them around, and
- 25 once they were done, we set them--you know, we would approve

- 1 these. The ones that we had issue on, we'd automatically
- 2 set to the side and we'd discuss them.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: So the ones that were
- 4 approved, they would all be put together, correct?
- 5 THE WITNESS: They'd--we still kept them
- 6 separated by precinct.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: By precinct.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Yes, that's--
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: And then at some point after
- 10 your discussion, you would make the decision to accept all
- 11 those; is that correct?
- 12 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 13 MR. MALCOLM: And would the Board members
- open the container, the envelope itself?
- THE WITNESS: Not those.
- MR. MALCOLM: Who opened them?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Cynthia Shaw or one of the
- 18 ladies in the office would have opened those.
- 19 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And did that occur, and
- 20 do you have firsthand knowledge of that? Did you see them?
- 21 THE WITNESS: I was not--I was not at that
- 22 meeting because these ballots that we're looking at was a
- 23 meeting that I was absent at. This was the first--this was
- 24 the first meeting, and they ran them through the machine.
- There was an issue, and I don't know what the

- 1 issue was. There was an irregularity in the numbers. So
- 2 in the meeting that I showed up on the second meeting, the
- 3 decision was made to completely wipe the machine, take those
- 4 secured ballots, and re-run them through the machine to get
- 5 the numbers correct.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: So are you saying everything
- 7 that you just talked about, you weren't at the meeting?
- 8 THE WITNESS: The second meeting when we
- 9 did them, yes. But I didn't approve them. I never said
- 10 that I approved them in the first meeting. That's the
- 11 process.
- 12 MR. MALCOLM: Okay, and that--sir, that's
- 13 why it's important for us to know what you're testifying
- 14 that you saw, so--
- 15 MR. HEHL: When I was at the meeting, we
- 16 went back to run them through the machines.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: So when you say "run them
- 18 through the machine," had they already gone through this
- 19 little hand around process--
- 20 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: --between the Board members?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MR. MALCOLM: For which you were not
- 24 present?
- 25 THE WITNESS: For which I was not present

- 1 for.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: So--and you're saying that at
- 3 some point during that process, you had noticed something
- 4 that stood out to you.

- 5 THE WITNESS: That is correct. And I'm not
- 6 saying who did it. I know something was stood out, and
- 7 that's why I suggested to the State Board that they look
- 8 into it and not us.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And by the time that
- 10 you came to the second meeting, isn't it true that the
- 11 ballots had already been separated from the envelopes from
- 12 which they arrived?
- 13 THE WITNESS: Because they had been run
- 14 through the machine one time and there was--
- 15 MR. MALCOLM: If you could just say yes or
- 16 no. By the time when you came to the second meeting, isn't
- 17 it true that the envelopes had been separated from the
- 18 ballots that were contained therein?
- 19 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. That is correct.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: So, and it's--are you saying
- 21 that just you, by you looking at those ballots, that somehow
- 22 you were able to go back and make an association with the
- 23 envelope that had been discarded at the meeting before? I'm
- 24 just trying to understand how you made that connection.
- THE WITNESS: The envelopes are not

- 1 discarded. They are kept with the ballots, even though
- 2 they're out of the envelope, and then the CIV number is
- 3 written on both the ballot and the envelope.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: I see.
- 5 THE WITNESS: So yes, you can assimilate
- 6 them.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir, and I'm not
- 8 saying--I shouldn't have used "discard." I should have used
- 9 segregated.
- 10 THE WITNESS: Yeah, segregated.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: Segregated. So I want to make
- 12 sure. So what stood out to you was the write in name?
- 13 THE WITNESS: So the procedure that we were
- 14 told to follow by the State Board at that point, I had not
- 15 been told anything about the write-ins, about any kind of
- 16 handwriting other than we had a lot of out stacks and we
- 17 were to--Chairman Ludlum had contacted the State Board that
- 18 there were issues, or saying that there might have been
- 19 issues with the ballots.
- 20 I was not told what those issues were, but we had
- 21 to re-run those through the machine because there was--
- 22 somehow or another, a number got missed, and we think--we
- 23 can't be for sure, but we think that a military ballot-
- MR. JOYNER: Objection.
- 25 THE WITNESS: --had gotten run twice.

```
MR. JOYNER: Objection to what he thinks.
 1
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY:
                                 Yeah.
              THE WITNESS:
                                 Okay. Whatever.
 3
 4
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Just tell us what you know,
 5
     not what you think.
              THE WITNESS:
                                 Okay. We re-ran them. We--
 6
 7
     they zeroed the machine, took these--the ballots, from what
 8
     I understand, were kept locked in the ballot room. We re-
     ran them through the machine, got the exact same number, so
 9
10
     they were--when we re-ran them, at that point we were
11
     directed by the State Board to, when we re-ran them, when
     we had to look at the--when we took the out stacks, to look
12
13
     and see if there were any consistencies for us to look at.
14
               So when we did that, Mr. Daniels and Mr. Ludlum
     re-ran them through the machine, I was within 15 foot of
15
     the machine, right outside of the cage with Director Shaw,
16
17
     and as they would run out stacks, they would bring them back
18
     to us at the table, and we would separate them by ballot at
     the direction of the State Board, and that's when I started
19
     noticing--that's when I started noticing consistent--
20
21
     somewhat consistent handwriting, and we were able to marry
     them up to the envelopes.
22
23
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                  And did y'all do that, that
24
     last part, marrying up? Did you?
```

THE WITNESS:

Yes.

MR. DANIELS:

MR. DANIELS:

MS. AMOROSO:

20

21

22

23

24

25

```
1
            MR. MALCOLM: Did you do that?
             THE WITNESS:
                               I did.
 3
             MR. MALCOLM: Every Board member did that.
    So somebody--
 5
             THE WITNESS:
                          They were next to me and then
    they came and looked at the ones that I did and did a
 6
    randomized audit to make sure that the numbers did match,
    and Cynthia was with me the whole time.
             CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Was this appearance of
10
    similarity of handwriting on the envelopes or on the ballots
11
    or both?
12
             THE WITNESS:
                               Both.
13
            MS. AMOROSO: Is Director Shaw here today?
14
             THE WITNESS: No, I don't think--I don't
    believe she was coming today.
15
16
            CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Any other Board members here
17
    today?
18
             THE WITNESS: Mr. Daniels is in the back,
19
    I believe.
```

I am. Al Daniels is here.

Okay.

CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Proceed, Counselor.

Q Just to be clear, the second time you ran the

DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MR. HEHL BY MR. KNIGHT (continued):

Thank you.

- 1 ballots, when this second meeting that you were at, you
- 2 basically started over again.
- 3 A That's exactly right.
- 4 Q Did you observe anything about the handwriting
- 5 with the writing the name of Franklin Graham? Can you tell
- 6 us about your personal observations about that?
- 7 A When I looked at that particular name, it--in my
- 8 opinion, it appeared that there was lots of similarities
- 9 between--there was several different handwriting styles, but
- 10 of those handwriting styles, a lot of them appeared to be
- 11 the same, or the same--we felt like it--
- MS. AMOROSO: Had you seen this before?
- 13 You've been on the Board for a little while. Last election,
- 14 did you have any problem with the absentee ballots?
- 15 THE WITNESS: We hadn't, no. None that I
- 16 remember.
- 17 MS. AMOROSO: Okay. But this stood out to
- 18 you. It was pretty clear--
- 19 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 20 MS. AMOROSO: --that you thought something
- 21 was amiss.
- 22 THE WITNESS: We rarely get an out stack.
- 23 A lot of times it's a stray mark or if we do have a write
- 24 in, but when it was--I would say almost half of the ballots
- 25 going through at a time would be out stacked. It really

1 threw a red flag to all of us.

- 2 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That's unique from your prior
- 3 experience.
- 4 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Continue, Counselor.
- 6 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MR. HEHL BY MR. KNIGHT (continued):
- 7 Q To your knowledge, is the--did the State Board of
- 8 Elections initiate an investigation with regard to the
- 9 absentee ballots in Bladen County?
- 10 A Once we sent the letter, we were instructed to
- 11 make sure that the ballots and the envelopes were secured,
- 12 and the investigative division had requested that we make
- 13 copies of the container envelopes that we had identified,
- 14 and the copies were sent to the State Board.
- 15 And then they notified us that they would be down
- 16 some time the following week, and I could not tell you the
- 17 exact date right off, what that day was.
- 18 Q Were you interviewed by the investigator?
- 19 A She asked us a little bit, but not a formal
- 20 interview, no. But she did ask us questions. She felt--
- 21 from what I could understand, she didn't have anything else
- 22 to ask because my--everything I wrote in the letter, but she
- 23 did not do any kind of formal interview with me, no.
- Q As to Professor Joyner's argument that there is
- 25 no vote unless the circle is marked on a write in, is it

- 1 true that there is no vote if there is no write in beside
- 2 the circle?
- 3 A You have to have both. You have to have the
- 4 circle and you have to have the write in, because we will
- 5 not tally--the machine won't tally a write in if the circle
- 6 is not circled.
- 7 Q So if the circle is marked for a write in and the
- 8 write in is left blank--
- 9 A They will get a write in, but there will be no--
- 10 nobody will get credited for the vote.
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: So there'll be no vote. I
- 12 don't--do you have any questions from the Board? That's
- 13 all.
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: That's all for him?
- MR. KNIGHT: Yes, sir.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah, his, but we need to
- 17 allow Mr. Hamilton and Professor Joyner to ask some
- 18 questions. Professor, would you like to start?
- 19 MR. JOYNER: Thank you. I appreciate that.
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MR. HEHL BY MR. JOYNER:
- 21 Q Can you hear me okay?
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- 23 Q Okay. I want to start with the last question.
- 24 A person who is on the regular ballot--for a person who is
- on the regular ballot, the name appears typed by the Board

- 1 of Elections.
- 2 A That's correct.
- 3 Q When is that--what causes the Board to count that
- 4 ballot?
- 5 A Whenever that circle beside it has some mark in
- 6 it whatsoever, and we have taken check marks where we've had
- 7 to spoil a ballot and redo the ballot for them because the
- 8 machine wouldn't take it. But yes, as long as there is some
- 9 identifying mark in that circle, we will count it.
- 10 Q So the process of blacking in that circle is what
- is called marking the ballot; is that correct?
- 12 A That's correct.
- 13 Q And where there is just a name that's written in
- 14 on the ballot but the accompanied circle is not blackened
- in, is that vote counted?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Why not?
- 18 A Because that's the way the--from what I
- 19 understand, that's the way the ballot works. You have to
- 20 mark that circle; you have to fill in that circle for the
- 21 vote to count for the machine to get it.
- 22 Q So merely writing in the name is not marking the
- 23 ballot.
- 24 A I would defer to the lawyer and the law on that
- one, but that's the way I understand it. That is correct.

- 1 Q So it is not until someone actually blackens in
- 2 the circle that that ballot is marked for that particular
- 3 candidate.
- 4 A That's correct.
- 5 Q Now, in the 2016 general election, was there a
- 6 write in position for any other office in contention?
- 7 A Presidential election, and I--there was one other
- 8 but I don't remember what it was. I think it was a state
- 9 level, but I can't remember now.

- 10 Q Do you know why there would be a write in
- 11 opportunity on some ballots but not others?
- MR. MALCOLM: Do you mean some races and
- 13 not others?
- MR. JOYNER: Right.
- 15 Q For some races but not others.
- 16 A If it's not in--if the--if those districts are
- 17 not in somebody's precinct. For instance, we have two State
- 18 House races in Bladen County. One of them's a very small
- 19 district down in the bottom end of Bladenboro. I'm not in
- 20 that, so that race wouldn't be on there.
- 21 If there happened to be a write in for that race,
- 22 it wouldn't be on my ballot because I don't fit in that
- 23 district, but I don't believe that was the case in Bladen
- 24 County, because I think all of the write ins were countywide
- 25 or statewide or federal elections.

```
1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Does each office have a slot
```

- 2 for a write in?
- 3 THE WITNESS: No.

- 4 MR. MALCOLM: That's the question you're
- 5 asking.
- 6 THE WITNESS: No. Not from what I under--
- 7 not what I remember. What I remember on the ballot was
- 8 federal--the presidential had a write in, the Soil and Water
- 9 had a write in, and then, again, like I said, I'd have to
- 10 look at the ballot, but I believe it was a state level
- 11 position that had a write in, but I don't remember.
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But what I'm saying is, if
- 13 you take all of the names--
- 14 THE WITNESS: No.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: --on the ballots, and in each
- 16 office there are some places where you don't have a choice
- 17 on the write ins?
- 18 THE WITNESS: That is correct. There--most
- 19 of them--all but three had no places for write in.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That's not. All right.
- 21 That's weird, but it is what it is. Proceed, Professor.
- 22 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MR. HEHL BY MR. JOYNER (continued):
- 23 Q With respect to that, who makes the determination
- 24 of whether there will be a write in slot for a particular
- 25 race?

- 1 MR. KNIGHT: Objection. That's assuming
- 2 knowledge that this witness does not have. It's more
- 3 properly directed to the director of elections.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: He can just say, "I don't
- 5 know."
- 6 A I don't know. That's what we pay Cynthia Shaw
- 7 for, to work with the State Board to make those decisions.
- 8 Q But that's not a decision that you make?
- 9 A No, it's not.
- 10 Q That's a decision that was made, and it resulted
- 11 in a ballot that had a write in slot for that position,
- 12 right?
- 13 A That is correct.
- 14 Q Now, the other point. How many candidates did
- 15 you have in that race for Soil and Water--the Soil and Water
- 16 office?
- 17 A On the ballot, one.
- 18 Q One. And under that one name was then an
- 19 opportunity for someone--or any voter to write in another
- 20 person?
- 21 A On any--on every ballot that we issued, yes.
- 22 Q Now, you--you indicated earlier that--
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Could I--
- MR. JOYNER: I'm sorry.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Was Franklin Graham the only

```
1 name that was written in?
```

- 2 MR. HEHL: No. There were--for lack--
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Donald Duck, Mickey Mouse.
- 4 THE WITNESS: From--for lack of lying to
- 5 you, I don't know, but it seems like there was three or four
- 6 total names, but that's just--
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But by and large, it went--
- 8 when it was written in, it was Franklin Graham.
- 9 THE WITNESS: That is correct.
- 10 MS. AMOROSO: And Franklin Graham is a
- 11 registered--is a resident of the county, correct?
- 12 THE WITNESS: That's what I understand, yes.
- 13 Q (By Mr. Joyner) Do you recall if you remember
- 14 seeing the name Elbert Watson?
- 15 A I do.
- 16 Q And Roger Davis?
- 17 A I do.
- 18 Q And what about Frank Graham?
- 19 A I do remember seeing Frank Graham, but as far as
- 20 voter intent, we--as I looked at it, it was another vote for
- 21 Franklin Graham, but we haven't gotten to the canvass part
- 22 of that yet to really determine if it was going to make any
- 23 difference or not, so that one was not something we've
- 24 addressed yet.
- 25 Q And did you recall seeing one with the name Graham

- 1 Franklin?
- 2 A That I don't remember.

- 3 Q You don't remember that. And what about Franklin
- 4 Gorman (phonetic)?
- 5 A Don't remember that one.
- 6 Q But there were a number of different names written
- 7 in to the write-in section.
- 8 A That's correct. That is correct.
- 9 Q And with respect to all of those write ins that
- 10 you just named, did the certification section indicate that
- 11 the person had received assistance?
- 12 A I don't remember. I don't believe so.
- 13 Q But you don't recall.
- 14 A But I don't recall. I do remember seeing one or
- 15 two that had assistance, but I did not assimilate to what
- 16 those were. When I realized--honestly, when I realized
- 17 there was this much, I said, "This is beyond us," and that's
- 18 why I made the notification to the state.
- 19 Q All right. Now, with respect to the--to the
- 20 ballot, your concern was raised because you saw the name
- 21 Franklin Graham seemingly written by the same person or
- 22 someone with the same handwriting; is that correct?
- 23 A That is correct.
- 24 Q All right. Did--did you see any dissimilarity in
- 25 the blacking in of the circle?

- 1 A That's a hard question to answer, and the reason
- 2 I say that is that we see so much dissimilarity with the
- 3 blacking in of the circles on every ballot across the county
- 4 when it comes to everything we see, because we see check
- 5 marks, people in and out--inside the circle, outside of the
- 6 circle.
- 7 So I guess to answer your question, if there was
- 8 dissimilarity, it would have been no different than the rest
- 9 of the 13,000 ballots that were cast in the county.
- 10 Q So it would have been, then, counted without any
- 11 hesitation if there were some dissimilarity in the marking
- 12 of the ballot?
- 13 A Oh, yes. Those machines--those machines have a
- 14 large--I would say a large room for making sure that a vote
- 15 does count.
- 16 Q Okay. So then the writing in of the name Franklin
- 17 Graham, without the circle being blackened in, would have
- 18 been a harmless experience.
- 19 A As far as the vote count goes, yes.
- 20 Q It wouldn't have affected it in any way.
- 21 A That's the way I understand it.
- 22 Q Okay. Now--
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Meaning the vote wouldn't
- 24 count?
- 25 THE WITNESS: If the--if the circle does

- 1 not--is not filled in beside the write in, from the way I
- 2 understand it, the machine will not tally that as a vote.
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. And I think we've heard
- 4 before already that it's got to be in both places.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Got to be both. That's the
- 6 way I understand it.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Thank you.
- 8 Q (By Mr. Joyner) Now, to the best of your
- 9 recollection, when was the last time that there was a write
- 10 in candidate on the--on the ballot during the time that
- 11 you've been on the Board?
- 12 A On the Board?
- 13 O Yes.
- 14 A This is the first time I remember it.
- 15 Q Oh, I see.
- 16 A Because the--the only elections we have had that
- 17 were--well, I may be wrong. There may have been last year
- 18 because we had municipals last year, and there--in Bladen
- 19 County historically, not a lot of people running, so there
- 20 may have been. I can't attest to that, but I don't remember
- 21 there being one in the primary.
- 22 Q Now, is it the position of you, as a member of
- 23 the Bladen County Board of Elections, that an individual
- 24 cannot assist more than one person to cast an absentee
- 25 ballot?

- 1 A No, there's not.
- 2 MR. KNIGHT: Objection. He's not here to
- 3 give the legal position of the Board. He's here to testify
- 4 as to what he knew and what happened.
- 5 MR. JOYNER: I'm asking about his
- 6 understanding.
- 7 MR. KNIGHT: Well, you asked about the
- 8 position of the Board.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Yeah.
- 10 MR. JOYNER: I'm asking about his under--
- 11 I said, "your understanding."
- 12 THE WITNESS: Mr. Chairman, I have no
- 13 problem answering that. It's--and I am not speaking for
- 14 the Board. This is my--this is mine.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm going to allow it as your
- 16 personal--
- 17 A No. I have no problem with that as long as they
- 18 followed the law. Personally, it doesn't matter whether
- 19 you're Republican, Democrat, Libertarian, whichever, I want
- 20 you to vote. Everybody has the right to vote, and I do not
- 21 like a bully, and I want to make sure everybody's vote
- 22 counts.
- 23 And my concern is--obviously y'all have--y'all
- 24 have seen some of the evidence. I want to make sure that
- 25 people get their vote and not somebody else's vote. That

- 1 was the only reason I brought this whole thing to somebody's
- 2 attention.
- 3 Q Let me then ask you in terms of the process, there
- 4 was a number of ballots which apparently was provided to the
- 5 protester in this case for the purpose of having the
- 6 handwriting examined by a forensic expert.
- 7 A Uh-huh (affirmative).
- 8 MR. KNIGHT: Objection. Misstates facts.
- 9 The ballots were not provided to the protester. The
- 10 protester has never seen the ballots. Counsel for the
- 11 protester has seen the ballots.
- 12 MR. JOYNER: If I can finish my question.
- 13 I know he knows the question before I ask it.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Go ahead with your question.
- 15 Objection noted.
- 16 Q All right. Can you-can you tell this Board what
- 17 the process was for the ballots to be taken from the Board's
- 18 office and provided to this forensic document examiner?
- 19 A So the process was--and this was at the direction
- 20 of the State Board--was we--the ballots never left the Board
- 21 of Elections in Bladen County. We--I did the majority of
- 22 them myself, with the help of a--someone we contracted to
- 23 come in and we paid her to do it. She was one of our sworn
- 24 election officials.
- We took the ballots. We photocopied the ballots.

- 1 We redacted any information that a--that would assign that
- 2 to a voter, so that they could look at the ballot but they
- 3 would have no clue whose ballot it was.
- 4 Then, once we--once I redacted that with a Sharpie
- 5 marker, I re-ran it through the photocopy machine to make
- 6 sure that you couldn't look through the writing. The
- 7 ballots were secured back in.
- 8 And during the entire time, there's a log that the
- 9 state investigator has, where any time anybody went in or
- 10 came out of the room where the ballots were being handled,
- 11 there is a constant log of somebody with those at all times
- 12 to make sure they were secured.
- 13 Once that was done, the ballots were secured back
- 14 in the ballot room. The original photocopies that she
- 15 wanted for her investigation, the first redacted
- 16 photocopies, were also given to her so they stayed secure,
- 17 and then the second photocopy was taken to the--basically
- 18 it's an old garage in the building that used to be the EMS
- 19 building.
- 20 They were taken in there and set out on the table
- 21 for everybody to look, and during that process, several
- 22 people were allowed to look at the redacted ballots and look
- 23 for any handwriting.
- 24 They were also able to look at the envelopes, but
- 25 again, there was no way to determine which envelopes were

- 1 which ballots, so the ballots were kept confidential to
- 2 somebody's vote.
- 3 Once that was done, they were all secured back up
- 4 in the ballot room.
- 5 Q Now, the--on the ballot, the voter's name appears
- 6 at two separate places; is that correct?
- 7 A Yes. Should be, like, on a sticker, and it should
- 8 be on where they actually sign it. And maybe a third time
- 9 where it--because it's just a mail envelope, so their name
- 10 may be on the outside--on the other side.
- 11 Q Okay. But I'm just talking about the ballot
- 12 itself now.
- 13 A Oh, the ballot? The ballot has no name on it.
- 14 The ballot itself only has the absentee number for where it
- 15 was issued so we can make sure it stays with the envelope.
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 A However, when the--when people look at it, that
- 18 number was gone. It was redacted.
- 19 Q So that number was--all right. Now, on the
- 20 certification form--
- 21 A Right.
- 22 Q --that the voter's name appears in two different
- 23 places; is that correct?
- 24 A That's correct.
- 25 Q All right. And were those names blacked out

- 1 before they were provided to the forensic examiner?
- 2 A No, they were not.

- 3 Q They were not. So the voter's name still appeared
- 4 on the certification that they received.
- 5 A Well, that goes through the mail, so it's not
- 6 private record anyways.
- 7 Q Right. But I'm saying those--those names--
- 8 A But yes, it is on the envelope.
- 9 Q All right. But even with that, then there was no
- 10 way to match up the outside or the certification page with
- 11 the actual ballot that the person voted.
- 12 A Not by the people viewing them. That is correct.
- 13 We did that before we made the photocopies.
- 14 Q All right. How--
- 15 A But then--but then, so you understand, the
- 16 envelopes were on one table, the ballots--the redacted
- 17 ballots were on the other table. They were not together.
- 18 There was no way for them to go, "Okay, these two meet."
- 19 They had them both to look at, but there was no way for them
- 20 to assimilate which was which.
- 21 Q So you couldn't take the certification page and
- 22 then match it--
- 23 A And match it to--no, you could not.
- Q --with a particular ballot.
- 25 A No, you could not.

- 1 Q Okay. So there is no way for anyone, other than
- 2 looking at the actual--the original ballot and the original
- 3 certification, to make a connection between what is on the
- 4 certification and the ballot that was cast by that person.
- 5 A That is correct.

- 6 MR. BRANCH: Objection. He's not
- 7 testifying as an expert.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Objection noted. Continue.
- 9 A That is correct. There's no way for them to do
- 10 that.
- 11 Q Okay. Now, you indicated that there was an
- 12 initial counting of the ballots and you were absent at that
- 13 meeting; is that correct?
- 14 A That's correct.
- 15 Q All right. And then at the second meeting, you
- 16 re-ran the first stack of that--of absentee ballots; is that
- 17 correct?
- 18 A That's correct.
- 19 Q Now, was there a vote taken to do that?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And was that a unanimous vote?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q It was?
- 24 A It was. There was no motion. We--it was a
- 25 discussion that the option to do, that since there--now,

- 1 mind you, this is hearsay because I was not at the first
- 2 meeting, but there was some concern as to why the numbers
- 3 didn't--didn't add up to the envelopes like they did before.
- I don't know the answer to that or why that
- 5 happened, but in the meeting that I was in, we discussed and
- 6 we felt like that the best way to make sure it was done
- 7 right and above board and we didn't miss anything, is that
- 8 that DS-200 was zeroed out and those ballots were re-run so
- 9 that they were counted correctly.
- 10 MR. JOYNER: Could I just have one second?
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Pardon me?
- 12 MR. JOYNER: Could I just have one second,
- 13 please?
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah. I do--would like you
- 15 to finish up because we want to give Mr. Hamilton--
- 16 MR. JOYNER: And I want to do that, too.
- 17 Just one second.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah. I'm trying to give as
- 19 much equal time here as I can.
- 20 (Pause)
- 21 Q The letter that you sent to the State Board, was
- 22 that a decision made by the Board--the Bladen County Board
- 23 of Elections?
- 24 A No, that was mine.
- 25 Q That was yours.

1 A That was mine. I saw--

- 2 Q So you did this on your own.
- 3 A I did that on my own.
- 4 MR. JOYNER: I have no other questions, Mr.
- 5 Chairman.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Hamilton.
- 7 MR. HAMILTON: Where would you like me to
- 8 sit, Mr. Chairman?
- 9 MR. BRANCH: You can sit here.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Just pull up a chair.
- 11 Wherever you've got a place.
- MR. BRANCH: You're fine.
- 13 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MR. HEHL BY MR. HAMILTON:
- 14 Q I'll be brief. I don't have very many questions
- 15 for you. Good afternoon. My name is Kevin Hamilton. I
- 16 represent the Cooper Campaign and the North Carolina
- 17 Democratic Party.
- 18 You looked at these envelopes and ballots pretty
- 19 carefully, it sounds like.
- 20 A Yes, sir, I did.
- 21 Q And the process, if I understand it correctly, is
- 22 when you first came out, I think it was referred to by
- 23 Commissioner Malcolm as the pass around meeting that you
- 24 weren't at, but the process is, you're looking at the
- 25 absentee ballot envelopes when they first come in to make

- 1 sure they're all filled out appropriately, correct?
- 2 A Correct.
- 3 Q And one of the things you look at is the voter's
- 4 signature to make sure they signed it.

- 5 A That's right.
- 6 Q And then you look at the witness signatures to
- 7 make sure the witnesses signed it, right?
- 8 A Actually, I don't even believe it requires a
- 9 signature. It just says, "Witness name."
- 10 Q Okay. You look at the witness name to make sure
- 11 it's there.
- 12 A Right.
- 13 Q And the address filled out.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q And it's only after all of that that you put them
- 16 in the pile to say, "These are all good. We approve these.
- 17 We're going to open them and then run them through the
- 18 tabulator."
- 19 A That's right.
- 20 Q And so all of the--when you noticed the
- 21 handwriting similarity, that was in the out stack from the
- 22 machines that were--from the ballots that were getting
- 23 kicked out of the machine, right?
- 24 A That's correct.
- 25 Q So in every one of these instances where a ballot

- got kicked out into the out stack, we know, because your
- 2 process ensured, that everything looked right on the outside
- 3 of that ballot envelope.

- 4 A That's right.
- 5 Q Every one of them was signed.
- 6 A That's correct.
- 7 Q Every one of them had witness names on them.
- 8 A That's right.
- 9 Q Every one of them had witness addresses.
- 10 A That's right.
- 11 Q And there was--there was nothing wrong with the
- 12 outside of the ballot. From the outside of the ballot, this
- 13 ballot should have been counted.
- 14 A That's right.
- 15 Q Okay. Now, you don't know--you're not here--I
- 16 mean, you said you noticed that some of these--the
- 17 handwriting on the fill-in line looked pretty similar on
- 18 some of these?
- 19 A That's right.
- 20 Q You're not an expert.
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q I guess we have one here, so we'll ask her those
- 23 questions, but you don't know who wrote the names on that
- 24 write-in line.
- 25 A No, I never--never claimed that.

- 1 Q Right. You're not here to identify who wrote
- 2 those names because you don't know.
- 3 A I don't.
- 4 Q It certainly wasn't Governor McCrory.
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q It wasn't any of Governor McCrory's campaign
- 7 representatives that were involved in this as far as you
- 8 know.
- 9 A Not that I know of.
- 10 Q Okay. It wasn't Roy Cooper that did this.
- 11 A Not that I know of.
- 12 Q It wasn't any of his campaign representatives as
- 13 far as you know.
- 14 A As far as I know of.
- 15 Q There's no indication in anything that you've seen
- 16 that anybody involved with either the McCrory or the Cooper
- 17 campaign had anything to do with this, right?
- 18 A Because I don't know anybody that's affiliated
- 19 with either of those campaigns.
- 20 MR. HAMILTON: Thank you, sir. No further
- 21 questions.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Okay. Mr. Knight,
- 23 are we good? I think--are we finished with this witness?
- 24 Everybody--
- MR. KNIGHT: We're finished.

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Would you have a seat,
- 2 but please don't leave, and Mr. Knight, will you present
- 3 your next witness, please.
- 4 MR. KNIGHT: All right. The next witness
- 5 is Charlotte Ware.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. She's already been
- 7 sworn, so thank you for being with us, Ms. Ware.
- 8 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 9 Q All right. Ms. Ware, could you give us your name
- 10 and county of residence, please?
- 11 A Charlotte Ware, and I live in Gaston County.
- 12 Q And how are you employed?
- 13 A I work for Forensic Document Examination Services.
- 14 Q And are you also what would be called a
- 15 handwriting examiner?
- 16 A That's true.
- 17 Q And can you please tell the Board about your
- 18 training and certifications?
- 19 A Sure. I have a bachelor's degree in biology and
- 20 a master's of science in forensic science. And I began my
- 21 career at the Texas Department of Public Safety crime lab,
- 22 training as a forensic document examiner. Our training
- 23 consists of two years full time training in the field of
- 24 forensic document examination.
- 25 At the conclusion of my training, I was competency

- 1 tested and then began case work. I worked towards my board
- 2 certification.
- 3 I am certified by the American Board of Forensic
- 4 Document Examiners. To be a candidate for certification,
- 5 you first have to show that you've been through the full two
- 6 year training program.
- 7 At the beginning, then, they give you a written
- 8 test--a written examination. If you pass the written
- 9 examination, you move forward to practical examinations, and
- 10 then you defend your practical examination conclusions
- 11 before an oral board.
- 12 O Right.
- 13 A If you pass all of those steps, then you become
- 14 certified, which I did, and then I maintain continuing
- 15 education hours to be re-certified every five years, and I
- 16 have ever since I was certified.
- 17 Q What experience do you have since you moved back
- 18 or after your time in Texas? Can you tell us about that?
- 19 A Sure. I stayed in Texas for five years, and then
- 20 I was employed by a federal agency, and I still work for
- 21 them today.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What federal agency?
- 23 THE WITNESS: U.S. Postal Inspection
- 24 Service.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.

- 1 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Chairman, to the extent
- 2 that it's necessary that I submit Ms. Ware as an expert, I
- 3 will do so at this point. If you have any other questions
- 4 about her qualifications, I'm sure she'll be happy to answer
- 5 them.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: She already answered. My
- 7 question was, have you been with a government agency, which
- 8 was--I was getting ready to ask and she said that. So do
- 9 the other Board members have any questions about her
- 10 qualifications?
- 11 (No response)
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Well, I think we can
- 13 proceed with her testimony.
- MR. JOYNER: We don't object to her
- 15 qualifications.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Professor.
- 17 MR. KNIGHT: Thank you, Professor.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Hamilton, I assume you're
- 19 okay, too?
- 20 MR. HAMILTON: Yes. No objection.
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.
- 22 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. KNIGHT (continued):
- 23 Q Ms. Ware, could you explain to the Board, please,
- 24 how do you examine handwriting? You know, what do you do?
- 25 A Sure. So when you examine handwriting, you are

- looking for identifying features and characteristics. So
- 2 something that you guys might have noticed is handwriting
- 3 in a friend or a relative, and you can identify that when
- 4 you get the letter out of the mailbox because you have
- 5 recognized those individualistic characteristics.
- 6 So what we do as handwriting examiners is spend
- 7 a lot of time learning about handwriting features, studying
- 8 handwriting, and seeing what is individualistic in the
- 9 population.
- 10 So when we learn handwriting in school, we all
- 11 learn that same handwriting system. We all learned to write
- 12 the same. But over time, you start to vary your
- 13 handwriting. Those variations become habit. So it's the
- 14 habit that we're looking for.
- 15 When we look at handwriting examination, we have
- 16 the experience to know what variation is common in the
- 17 population and what variation is not. So when I do a
- 18 handwriting examination, I'm going to look for many features
- 19 that are habit or individualistic features, and I'm going
- 20 to compare those to handwriting I've seen in the past: How
- 21 individualistic is this handwriting, how often do I see it
- 22 in the public, and how individualistic it is to one person.
- 23 There are many features in your handwriting that
- 24 can be individualistic, and so when you look at those as a
- 25 whole, you could be looking at many, many different features

- 1 together that combine to make someone's handwriting
- 2 individualistic.
- 3 Q On November 14th of this year, did you travel to
- 4 Bladen County at the request of the McCrory Committee?
- 5 A I did.
- 6 Q And can you tell us--tell the Board members what
- 7 you did there.
- 8 A Sure. So I was asked to examine ballots when I
- 9 got there, that from what I understood--
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Ballots?
- 11 A Yes. That's what I was told before I got there.
- 12 Once I got there, I realized they were going to be
- 13 photocopies of the ballots.
- MR. MALCOLM: Okay.
- 15 A So the--we waited around for the photocopies to
- 16 be made, and as he's explained, they obliterated some parts,
- 17 but made the photocopies again. And then in the late
- 18 afternoon, the photocopies were made available to everyone
- 19 to examine.
- 20 So there were photocopies of the ballots and then
- 21 photocopies of, I think, the envelopes they talked about
- 22 with the signatures on them. And those were made available
- 23 to basically everybody that was there. They laid them out
- 24 on tables in the large garage section of the election
- 25 building.

- 1 Q How did you examine the ballots themselves?
- 2 A So what I did is, the only thing I was looking for
- 3 on the ballot was the write-in candidate and the name of
- 4 Franklin Graham. You cannot compare Fs to Rs to Ls. So I
- 5 was looking at the name Franklin Graham in all of these
- 6 ballots.
- 7 So what I started doing was looking for features
- 8 and characteristics that were similar and different in each
- 9 Franklin Graham name that was written on the photocopies of
- 10 the ballots.
- 11 And I started looking at them--as I looked for
- 12 similarities and differences, I started putting those kind
- 13 of in separate stacks. So I would just group them up and
- 14 say, "This stack has similar characteristics. This has--
- 15 stack has similar characteristics."
- 16 Now, this is an incredible time crunch I was
- 17 under, and this is not--by any means, it wasn't typical of
- 18 document examination because it was done, you know, with the
- 19 lighting that was in this garage and it was done on
- 20 photocopies, you know, things like that. So it was very
- 21 quickly done, and I didn't even have a chance to examine
- 22 every single ballot that was there.
- 23 So what I did was I began to put them in stacks,
- 24 and then I made sure that my stacks--I was very sure about
- 25 the stacks that I had, and that--then we had to stop--we had

- 1 to guit the examination before I could continue examining
- 2 the entire stack.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: You put them in stacks based
- 4 on what, ma'am?
- 5 THE WITNESS: Based on individualistic
- 6 characteristics and similarities and differences that I saw
- 7 within that Franklin Graham name.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: So just in my simple mind--
- 9 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: --this is a stack where they
- 11 loop it at the top, here's a stack where they maybe go down.
- 12 So you're just trying to segregate it based on something so
- 13 you can go back and then further look at it?
- 14 THE WITNESS: Exactly. Exactly. And what
- 15 I did was, the ones that I reported on, I had been through
- 16 that stack several times. I was--I was very sure about the
- 17 ones that were in that particular stack. If I had any
- 18 question about it being the same writer, I would put--pull
- 19 that out of the stack and put it aside.
- 20 Q Now, just to be clear--and I think, Mr. Malcolm,
- 21 because I was going to ask about, you know, the process of
- 22 how do you divide them into stacks. Is there something that
- 23 you can tell the Board about how they were similar or
- 24 different? Sure.
- 25 A And first of all, you can't compare print to

- 1 cursive, so I would automatically separate the print and
- 2 cursive ones, because cursive handwriting is obviously a
- 3 different system than prints. So I would divide those into
- 4 different stacks, and then I would look for individualistic
- 5 characteristics.
- 6 There were--again, like I talked about, some
- 7 features and characteristics you don't see very often in the
- 8 public, and in one particular stack, I saw some things that
- 9 I very rarely see, and so those were very easy to pick out.
- 10 This particular stack right here, I saw some
- 11 letter differences--I'm sorry, letter similarities between
- 12 them and differences between the rest of the stack that were
- 13 very obvious to me, and so I separated those further, so I
- 14 have a stack of print. Okay, this one has these features
- 15 here. This group has these features here which are
- 16 different from these features. Does that explain it?
- 17 Q Yeah. Were there other people there examining the
- 18 ballots at the same--or the copies of the ballots at the
- 19 same time?
- 20 A There were.
- 21 Q You produced a report with my name on it, or
- 22 addressed to me, did you not?
- 23 A I did.
- 24 MR. KNIGHT: And I believe the Board has
- 25 a copy of that in your materials. If you don't, I have

- 1 copies here.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: Yeah.

- MS. AMOROSO: We do.
- 4 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Is that already part of the
- 5 record?
- 6 MS. AMOROSO: It's dated November 15, 2016;
- 7 is that correct?
- 8 MR. KNIGHT: That's correct.
- 9 MS. AMOROSO: Okay. We have that.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I think we've already
- 11 got it, okay.
- 12 Q (By Mr. Knight) Can you please tell us about your
- 13 report and what you found after looking at the copies of the
- 14 ballots? And I understand you were looking at the name, at
- 15 the write in for Soil and Water District Supervisor for the
- 16 name Franklin Graham.
- 17 A That's correct. That's the only thing I was
- 18 examining on the ballots.
- 19 Q Okay. Please tell us about your findings.
- 20 A Sure. So as I put these into stacks, again, we
- 21 weren't allowed to make photocopies or take pictures or
- 22 anything, so I'm just handwrite--I'm just writing my notes,
- 23 you know, what I have in certain stacks and making sure that
- 24 the numbers were correct.
- 25 So I had a group of seven stacks that I was able

- 1 to make notes on before I left. The first writer
- 2 association was 71 ballots, and I found indications that
- 3 there was one writer on those 71 ballots.
- 4 There were 46 ballots in the second group, 18 in
- 5 the third, 10 in the fourth, 11 in the fifth, 6 ballots in
- 6 the sixth group, and 5 in the seventh group.
- 7 Now, if I had had a longer time, I would have been
- 8 able to address all--all of the ballots that were there.
- 9 I just did not have enough time to, you know, to do any
- 10 further work.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: What were those numbers again?
- 12 THE WITNESS: It's on Page 2 of the report,
- 13 but Group 1 is 71 ballots, Group 2 is 46 ballots, Group 3
- 14 was 18 ballots, Group 4 was 10, Group 5 was 11 ballots,
- 15 Group 6 was 6 ballots, and Group 7 was 5 ballots.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. I had just missed
- 17 one. Thank you.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh (affirmative).
- 19 Q Now, just to be clear, when you say Group 1 had
- 20 71 ballots, that means that of those 71 write in, mail in
- 21 absentee ballots, for the write in for Franklin Graham,
- those were written by the same person?
- 23 A There was indications those were written by the
- 24 same person, yes.
- 25 Q All right. Tell me about the indications--is

that--how sure are you?

- 2 A So in the guidelines for forensic document
- 3 examination, conclusions are a range. You can have
- 4 identification at one end, elimination at the other end, and
- 5 in the center, inconclusive.
- There are varying stages of levels on the other
- 7 side. Some people use a nine point scale; some people use
- 8 a seven point scale. Basically, "indications" means that
- 9 there is more evidence that someone wrote it than that there
- 10 isn't. You're on the causative side leading towards
- 11 identification. It is not a full, one hundred percent
- 12 identification.
- 13 There is a possibility that you could get to that
- 14 if you had the original ballots and the time to do the
- 15 examination, but in this case, there--I felt comfortable
- 16 with saying there's indications, because of the similarities
- 17 that were exhibited in these groups, that these were written
- 18 by one writer.
- MR. MALCOLM: When you prepared the report,
- 20 when you broke it down in Groups 1 through 7, why didn't you
- 21 further qualify between highly likely--that scale you just
- 22 talked about. Remind me what that scale's called again?
- 23 THE WITNESS: It's the Scale of Forensic
- 24 Document Examination Conclusions.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, ma'am.

```
1 THE WITNESS: You mean why I didn't break
```

- 2 down each group into individual findings?
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: Because I noticed in your--
- 4 yeah, on Page--on Page 8--excuse me, Page--I guess that's
- 5 Roman Numeral II.
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: But yes, it's Roman Numeral
- 8 II in the top right hand corner.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: And you prefaced the listing
- of 1 through 7 by underlining the word "indications."
- 12 THE WITNESS: Uh-huh (affirmative).
- 13 MR. MALCOLM: But you didn't break it down
- 14 like you just described.
- 15 THE WITNESS: No, and that's because I felt
- 16 like I had the same finding on all of these. If I had had
- 17 the time to do more--when you do an examination, it's
- 18 mental. It's not a machine. But you're looking at this and
- 19 saying, "I see similarities here. Ooh, I see a difference.
- 20 I'm not going to go that far. Ooh, I see more
- 21 similarities."
- 22 As you do the examination, you're going to find
- 23 your way, basically, along that scale, and say, you know,
- 24 "I see more indications, more indications, more indications,
- 25 until you get to an ID, or you see differences in

- 1 elimination.
- 2 Handwriting theory that was established over a
- 3 hundred years ago said one significant difference means a
- 4 different writer. So you could have very similar
- 5 handwriting, but if there's something that I determine to
- 6 be a significant difference, that's excluded.
- 7 So when I say "indications," there are no--there
- 8 was nothing to show me that these were different writers.
- 9 It's actually the opposite. I saw many characteristics
- 10 saying the same writer.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: So would it be fair to say
- 12 Groups 1 through 7, if I were to tally those up, in that--
- 13 if I were to aggregate that, you're from 51 percent sure
- 14 to--because you said it's more than--
- 15 THE WITNESS: It is more, yes.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Yeah. So it could be from 51
- 17 percent sure to 100 percent sure if you ever--I doubt you
- 18 ever say 100 percent because you don't want to lock yourself
- 19 in, but--
- 20 THE WITNESS: Yeah, you could say that. I'm
- 21 smiling because I'm asked on the stand many times to give
- 22 a number to this and we can't give numbers to it. It's--
- 23 MR. MALCOLM: But more likely than not. You
- 24 said it's more likely than not.
- 25 THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes. That it was one

- 1 writer on these, yes.
- Q (By Mr. Knight) What equipment did you use in the
- 3 examination, if any?
- 4 A For these, I just used a magnifier. Typically I
- 5 use a microscope, but with photocopies, when you look at it
- 6 under the microscope, you're only seeing toner. So if it's
- 7 an original document, I can see pressure habits. I can see
- 8 a lot more with the originals and I would use a microscope
- 9 for that. But for this being on site and the time
- 10 limitations, I used my magnifier.
- 11 Q Can you tell the Board, if you were allowed to
- 12 examine the original ballots, would your conclusion be
- 13 different, or at least how would it be different?
- 14 MR. JOYNER: Objection. Calls for a
- 15 conclusion.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But I'll--I want to hear that
- 17 answer.
- 18 THE WITNESS: I think with more time, and
- 19 I think I noted that in my report, that my findings would
- 20 more than likely be more definitive because I would have
- 21 more time to evaluate what I saw there.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.
- 23 Q During your examination of the documents, did you
- 24 also have a chance to examine the--I think it was 275
- 25 ballots--or excuse me, envelopes?

- 1 A I did have a chance to look through them, yes.
- 2 Q Did you draw any conclusions between the
- 3 handwriting on the envelopes and the handwriting on the
- 4 write-in portion of the ballot?
- 5 A I did notice some similarities. That Group 1 with
- 6 71 ballots, again, it had some very individualistic
- 7 handwriting characteristics in that particular group, and
- 8 when I saw some of the handwriting on the envelopes, I did
- 9 see some of those similarities.
- 10 Now, again, it was not the time that I would have
- 11 needed to say, you know, definitively that this person wrote
- 12 that stack, but I saw that same--those same individualistic
- 13 characteristics that were in Group 1 on some of the--on some
- 14 of the handwriting on the outside of the envelopes.
- MR. KNIGHT: I don't have any other
- 16 questions at this time. If the Board or other folks--
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Professor, please.
- 18 MR. JOYNER: I would defer to Mr. Hamilton.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That'll be fine. Mr.
- 20 Hamilton.
- 21 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. HAMILTON:
- 22 Q Good afternoon, Ms. Ware. As you know, I'm Kevin
- 23 Hamilton. I represent the Cooper for North Carolina
- 24 campaign. Let's start with, who hired you?
- 25 A Mr. Knight.

```
1 Q On behalf of what client, if you know?
```

- 2 A He--on the behalf of the Pat McCrory campaign.
- 3 Q A Republican campaign?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q You're a federal government employee; is that
- 6 right?
- 7 A I am.
- 8 Q I see. And do you--you do this work on the side?
- 9 A I do.
- 10 Q Do you testify often?
- 11 A Not anymore, no. We don't testify as much as we
- 12 used to. I'm in management now, and so I don't testify as
- 13 much as we did when--in the olden days.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Point of clarification. Are
- 15 you talking about testifying at the post office or just
- 16 testifying in all cases?
- 17 THE WITNESS: No, in--no, in all cases.
- 18 Usually--typically, it's federal court, but most of our
- 19 cases actually plead, so I don't testify as much anymore.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But you are in a management
- 21 position for the post--
- 22 THE WITNESS: I'm in a management position
- 23 now. Yes, sir.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.
- MS. AMOROSO: But you were testifying on

- behalf of the post office?
- THE WITNESS: Yes.
- MS. AMOROSO: Not private cases.
- 4 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Until you got--until you got
- 5 a promotion or whatever.
- 6 THE WITNESS: Yes, and--yes, so now that I'm
- 7 in management, I started doing this on the side.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Proceed, Mr. Hamilton.
- 9 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. HAMILTON (continued):
- 10 Q And on the side you testify for private parties
- 11 that hire you for money?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And how much are you being paid today?
- 14 A Today's fee is \$1,100.
- 15 Q \$1,100 per hour or--
- 16 A No. A flat fee for today's--
- 17 Q For however long you're here.
- 18 A Yes, sir.
- 19 Q I see. And are they also paying for your travel
- 20 expenses?
- 21 A No. That's everything. Flat fee.
- 22 Q And how much was your fee before today?
- 23 A \$160 an hour.
- 24 Q And how many hours did you spend performing your
- 25 examination and preparing your report?

- 1 A I think my total was around 15 hours. That
- 2 includes travel. That's travel, examinations, report,
- 3 everything.
- 4 Q All right. So it sounds like from your testimony
- 5 that you've had a fair bit of training in how to do document
- 6 examination, correct?
- 7 A Yes, sir.
- 8 Q You consider yourself a very highly trained
- 9 document examiner?
- 10 A I do, sir.
- 11 Q One of the things that you're taught in that
- 12 training is, in doing document examination, you should look
- 13 at originals if possible.
- 14 A That's correct.
- 15 Q You should look at them in a well lit room if
- 16 possible, correct?
- 17 A Uh-huh (affirmative).
- 18 Q Is that right? Yes?
- 19 A Yes, sir.
- 20  $\,$  Q You should take your time and use as much time as
- 21 possible to form a conclusion, correct?
- 22 A Yes, sir.
- 23 Q I believe you said that you would use a microscope
- 24 in your normal examination of a document.
- 25 A If I had original documents, yes.

- 1 Q Right. But the preference is to have original
- 2 documents?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q And it's you--are there other--are there other
- 5 elements of a well-constructed document examination?
- 6 A I think that you've covered them.
- 7 Q All right. Now, you've mentioned in your direct
- 8 examination that this was not by any means a typical
- 9 document examination. Those were your words, right?
- 10 A That's correct.
- 11 Q And what you mean by that was, this was not
- 12 original; it was copies, right?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q This was not a well lit room. It was--the
- 15 lighting was less than optimal.
- 16 A That's correct.
- 17 Q That you didn't have your microscope with you and
- 18 it wouldn't have helped much anyway because these were
- 19 copies, so you're using a magnifier instead.
- 20 A Correct.
- 21 Q And that you didn't have as much time as you would
- 22 have liked.
- 23 A That's correct.
- 24 Q And I gather that's the reason for some of the
- 25 qualifying language in your report.

- 1 A Yes, and that's why I documented it that way, is
- 2 because, yes, it was less than ideal for doing the
- 3 examination.
- 4 Q There is nothing you--at the end of your
- 5 testimony, you talked a little bit about "noticed some
- 6 similarities on the ballot envelopes," and I just want to
- 7 put that aside at the beginning.
- 8 There's nothing in your report about the ballot-
- 9 -the signatures on the ballot envelopes.
- 10 A That's correct. I did not examine the signatures
- 11 on the ballot envelopes.
- 12 Q So in fact, there is no conclusion that you're
- 13 offering this Board with respect to similarities between the
- 14 ballot envelopes. You're--
- 15 A That's correct. I did not examine those.
- 16 MR. BRANCH: Objection. It's not--it
- 17 misstates her testimony.
- 18 MR. KNIGHT: Under Remarks on the report,
- 19 there is a reference to the ballot envelopes.
- 20 MR. HAMILTON: Well, I think that these are
- 21 points that counsel can make an argument if they want. The
- 22 witness actually agreed with me that there's nothing in the
- 23 conclusion of her report that says anything about
- 24 similarities in the signatures on the ballot envelope; isn't
- 25 that correct?

- 1 A I was only speaking to the voter signatures on the
- 2 ballot envelope, yes.
- 3 Q Great. Thank you. Let's talk a little bit--
- 4 you're an expert with respect to signature examination,
- 5 right?
- 6 A Yes, sir.
- 7 Q And looking at handwriting, it can tell us a lot,
- 8 but it can't tell us everything, can it?
- 9 A That's correct.
- 10 Q So for example, looking at this, there's nothing
- 11 in your conclusion--you haven't reached any conclusion about
- 12 whether Pat McCrory or any of his campaign representatives
- 13 had anything to do with this, correct?
- 14 A No, sir. I did not have any known writing from
- 15 a named individual for examination.
- 16 Q And you don't have and you're not offering any
- 17 opinion to this Board that the Roy Cooper campaign or any
- 18 of his campaign representatives was involved in this,
- 19 correct?
- 20 A No, sir.
- 21 Q And there is--in fact, there is no evidence that
- 22 either campaign had anything to do with it in any way,
- 23 right?
- A Not that I'm aware of. No, sir.
- 25 Q Because that's the sort of thing you just can't

- 1 tell from a signature when you're looking on a cold piece
- 2 of paper, right?
- 3 A That's correct.
- 4 Q And you're not offering an opinion that any other
- 5 part of the ballot for any--other than the write-in line,
- 6 was voted improperly.
- 7 A I don't know what you mean by "voted improperly."
- 8 Q Well, you're not offering an opinion about the way
- 9 that the ovals were filled in was somehow similar or
- 10 improper.
- 11 A No, sir. There's no identifying individualistic
- 12 characteristics about those ovals.
- 13 Q You're not a bubble-filling-in expert.
- 14 A I am not a bubble-filling-in expert.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Is there such a thing?
- MR. HAMILTON: I--I wouldn't--
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Although I will tell you,
- 18 yeah, we once saw a manuscript--I believe it was from your
- 19 home state of Washington about the rules about filling in
- 20 bubbles.
- 21 MR. HAMILTON: I'm very familiar with that,
- 22 sir.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That is not--
- 24 MR. HAMILTON: I actually think I might have
- 25 been the reason that that was created.

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Fortunately, we don't have
- 2 that in North Carolina, but we've even seen that. And Madam
- 3 Witness, please proceed.
- 4 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. HAMILTON (continued):
- 5 Q Ms. Ware, the only evidence you examined and your
- 6 only conclusions are limited to the handwriting on the Water
- 7 and Soil Conservation District Supervisor write-in line.
- 8 A That's correct.
- 9 Q And one of those candidates was McCrae Dowless and
- 10 the other was Franklin Graham; is that right?
- 11 A Yes, sir. And I only examined Franklin Graham
- 12 write ins.
- 13 Q In your examinations as you were looking through
- 14 all of these, did you see the name Pat McCrory or Roy Cooper
- 15 filled in on any of the write-in lines anywhere in the
- 16 ballot?
- 17 A No, sir.
- 18 Q You also are not offering an opinion about any
- 19 discussions between the voter and whoever filled in these
- 20 write in ballots, correct?
- 21 A That's correct.
- 22 Q Don't know whether the voter asked for help.
- 23 A No, sir.
- Q Don't know whether the voter was infirm or
- 25 disabled.

- 1 A No, sir.
- 2 Q Don't know whether the voter was elderly.
- 3 A No, sir.
- 4 Q Don't know whether the voter was able to write in
- 5 the name themselves.
- 6 A Right. I have no knowledge of that.
- 7 Q You also aren't offering a conclusion on whether
- 8 the voter thought that he or she was doing anything wrong
- 9 in asking someone to help, if that happened.
- 10 A That's correct, sir.
- 11 Q Other things from your examination. In looking
- 12 at the envelope and the ballots, you can't tell the
- 13 voter--whether the voter was qualified to cast that ballot
- 14 in the first place, correct?
- 15 A I have no knowledge of that.
- 16 Q Don't know whether the voter was over 18, a US
- 17 citizen, or a North Carolina citizen, correct?
- 18 A Correct.
- 19 Q You don't know and you weren't presented with that
- 20 information, with respect to these voters, whether they had
- 21 cast ballots in the 2014 election, correct?
- 22 A Correct.
- 23 Q Or the 2012 election.
- 24 A Correct.
- 25 Q Or the 2010 election.

- 1 A Correct.
- Q Or I could keep going back for 40 years and you
- 3 won't be able to answer that question because you just don't
- 4 know.
- 5 A I don't know.
- 6 Q So let's talk about the other handwriting on the
- 7 envelopes, the voters' signatures. You don't have any
- 8 opinion about the voters' signatures. That's--
- 9 A That's correct. I did not examine the voters'
- 10 signatures.
- 11 Q That's nowhere in your report.
- 12 A That's correct.
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But just for the record,
- 14 weren't those marked out anyway? Weren't the voter
- 15 signatures--
- MR. LAWSON: No.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: They were on there?
- DIRECTOR STRACH: They were on there.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay.
- 20 Q So there's--
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, that--I'm looking at
- 22 this. Not much help.
- 23 Q So you--as you sit here today, or stand here
- 24 today, you have no opinion on those signatures.
- 25 A That's correct.

- 1 Q There's no dispute from you that they appear to
- 2 be different or genuine or actual signatures; that you just
- 3 don't have an opinion on that.
- 4 A Correct. I didn't examine those.
- 5 Q And you-but you did look at the envelopes.
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Right. I believe you said briefly you did.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q They appeared to be fully completed?
- 10 A I am not familiar with what was there. I noticed
- 11 a witness address and name in the lower--I think it was the
- 12 lower left corner, and then the signature.
- 13 Q Okay. You don't hold yourself out as an expert
- on how those envelopes should be filled out?
- 15 A No, sir.
- 16 Q In fact, these folks are probably the experts on
- 17 that.
- 18 A Yes. This is my first absentee ballot I've seen
- 19 because I vote in person.
- 20 Q All right. You're familiar with your report?
- 21 A Yes, sir.
- 22 Q You wrote this report?
- 23 A Yes, sir.
- Q Did you have any assistance in preparing this
- 25 report?

- 1 A No, sir.
- 2 Q And I noticed in the complaint, it--and in
- 3 Counsel's opening statement, we were talking about hundreds
- 4 of ballots, but you've offered this Board a conclusion with
- 5 respect to seven different groups, right?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Group 1 was 71, Group 2 was 46, Group 3 was 18 and
- 8 so on?
- 9 A Uh-huh (affirmative).
- 10 Q Would you agree with me that that totals 167
- 11 ballots?
- 12 A I would have to get out my calculator, but it
- 13 sounds approximately right.
- 14 Q About right?
- 15 A Uh-huh (affirmative).
- 16 Q Certainly not hundreds.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I added it up.
- 18 MR. HAMILTON: I checked it twice before I
- 19 asked the question.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That's the number I got.
- 21 A But let me point out as well with those groupings
- 22 that I made, there may be more groupings. I simply did not
- 23 have enough time to write it all down.
- 24 Q Sure. There may be more groupings. There may be
- 25 less groupings. That's also a possibility?

- 1 A What do you mean by "less"? So--
- 2 Q If we were to go through the remainder of the
- 3 ballots that you didn't examine.
- 4 A I would say there's at least the seven groups that
- 5 I have here.
- 6 Q At least seven. There may be some additional.
- 7 A That's true.
- 8 JUDGE BAKER: May I ask a question about
- 9 that?
- 10 MR. HAMILTON: Sure.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Of course.
- 12 JUDGE BAKER: I wanted to ask her--now is
- 13 a good time since that's exactly what you were going to ask,
- 14 and I apologize for the interruption, but as I understand
- 15 it, you did separate them for unique characteristics; is
- 16 that right?
- 17 THE WITNESS: Yes.
- 18 JUDGE BAKER: And you even divided some--
- 19 please correct me if I'm wrong--that were printed and some
- 20 were written out. Is that right?
- 21 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 22 JUDGE BAKER: Okay. There's no way to
- 23 really know, and I'm not insinuating it's true or not, but
- 24 you don't really know that perhaps one person did both of
- 25 those. Is that right?

- 1 THE WITNESS: That's entirely possible, yes.
- 2 JUDGE BAKER: So although you did seven
- 3 groups, that doesn't necessarily mean that there were seven
- 4 different writers.
- 5 THE WITNESS: That's correct.
- 6 JUDGE BAKER: And that's really not meant
- 7 for any conclusion or anything. It's just, other than--as
- 8 far as your testimony goes, the fact that there were seven
- 9 different groups is not--it is not your testimony that there
- 10 were definitely seven different writers.
- 11 THE WITNESS: That's correct. And these are
- 12 the ones--again, that I was very sure about, making sure I
- 13 was going to make a conclusion on these, because I wasn't.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Is that because some were
- 15 cursive and some were printed, or--
- 16 THE WITNESS: Yes. Some were cursive and
- 17 some were printed.
- 18 JUDGE BAKER: Thank you, and I apologize for
- 19 the interruption, but it seemed like you were asking that
- 20 same question.
- 21 MR. HAMILTON: I was.
- JUDGE BAKER: Thank you.
- 23 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. HAMILTON (continued):
- 24 Q So let me ask you about that. You said you wanted
- 25 to be very sure about that, but your--your conclusion is

- 1 actually that "there are indications the ballots within each
- 2 group referenced below is written by a single writer." Do
- 3 you remember writing that?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And in fact, you underscored the word
- 6 "indications."
- 7 A That's correct.
- 8 Q So you didn't say, "I'm very sure these were all
- 9 written by the same." You just said there were indications.
- 10 A I said there were indications, yes, sir.
- 11 Q And then this is what we were--kind of referenced
- 12 earlier in our discussion here this afternoon, when I said
- 13 you added some qualifying language. That's an example of
- 14 qualifying language, where you're not really certain of
- 15 this.
- 16 A That's correct.
- 17 Q If we were to go back and collect and review the
- 18 whole library of all of your expert opinions, we'd certainly
- 19 find opinions that are much more definitive than this.
- 20 A Yes. You would find pretty much the range of
- 21 indications up to identification and elimination.
- 22 Q And those other ones would be instances where you
- 23 were looking at original documents.
- 24 A In some cases, yes.
- 25 Q And in some cases they would be instances where

- 1 you had a well lit room.
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And in some cases they would be instances where
- 4 you had plenty of time.
- 5 A Uh-huh (affirmative). Yes, sir.
- 6 Q And then in some instances, there would be
- 7 instances where you were using your microscope.
- 8 A That's correct.
- 9 Q Okay. None of which you used here.
- 10 A That's correct.
- 11 Q And so in the Remarks section you said, "Time
- 12 constraints, the large number of exhibits to be examined,
- 13 and the fact that the ballots were not originals were
- 14 limiting factors in the examination. Do you remember that?
- 15 A Yes, sir.
- 16 Q And then you went on and said, "If the ballots
- 17 were examined in the proper setting with ample time for
- 18 consideration and inter-comparisons, more conclusive results
- 19 would be possible."
- 20 A Yes. That's echoing what you asked me before;
- 21 could I be more definitive, yes.
- 22 Q Right.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q This is not a conclusive result, in your opinion.
- 25 A Indications is not a completely conclusive result,

- no.
- Q Right. It's not even partially conclusive. It's
- 3 just an indication, right?
- 4 A Well, I would not have said "indications" if I
- 5 wasn't sure about my level of certainty on that level,
- 6 but--
- 7 Q Okay. And what your--what your opinion is--and
- 8 I notice Counsel didn't actually ask you to state it, but
- 9 it's--and I'll read it--quote, "Because of the existence of
- 10 handwritten and hand printed Franklin Graham entries and
- 11 the difficulty of inter-comparisons, it is possible that the
- 12 Franklin Graham entries in one or more groups may be the
- 13 product of one writer." Did I read that correctly?
- 14 A You did.
- 15 Q So your opinion is that it's possible that they
- 16 may be the product of one writer.
- 17 A Yes, sir. There's indications that they are.
- 18 MR. HAMILTON: Thank you. I have no further
- 19 questions. Thank you so much.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. I think before we let
- 21 y'all present your--are you finished with your witnesses?
- 22 MR. KNIGHT: No. I have some follow up
- 23 exam--questions.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: With her?
- MR. KNIGHT: Yes, sir.

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. We're going to
- 2 have a bathroom break shortly. How long will your--you
- 3 take?
- 4 MR. KNIGHT: A matter of minutes.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. Let's let you follow
- 6 up, and then we're going to take a break, fifteen minutes,
- 7 shortly.
- 8 REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. KNIGHT:
- 9 Q At the risk of going over ground that's been
- 10 somewhat covered, I want to make sure that the Board
- 11 understands the conditions and why you were operating under
- 12 those conditions. Did you--were you allowed to examine the
- 13 original ballots?
- 14 A No, I was not.
- 15 Q Were you allowed to move the ballots to a
- 16 brighter, well-lit room?
- 17 A No, I was not.
- 18 Q Were you allowed to use your microscope?
- 19 A Nope.
- 20 Q Were you allowed to copy or photograph the
- 21 ballots?
- 22 A No, I was not.
- 23 Q Were you allowed to connect the individual ballots
- 24 with any individual voter?
- 25 A No, sir.

- 1 MR. MALCOLM: I've got a question.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: So one thing you said--he's
- 4 using the word "allowed," and I want to make sure I
- 5 understand that. You said you used--what piece of equipment
- 6 did you say you did use?
- 7 THE WITNESS: I had a hand magnifier.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. Did somebody tell you
- 9 you could not use a light?
- 10 THE WITNESS: A light? No, sir. There was
- 11 no other light available.
- 12 MR. MALCOLM: Did someone tell you you could
- 13 not bring any kind of equipment into the room? Did someone
- 14 tell you all you could bring into the room was a hand
- 15 magnifier?
- 16 THE WITNESS: The equipment? No, sir. They
- 17 did not limit me in the equipment. They did tell me I was
- 18 not allowed to photograph it or make photocopies or view the
- 19 original ballots.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: So you could have brought a
- 21 standing light if you wanted to? You could have lit it up
- 22 like the sun.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: You could have--you could have
- 25 brought in a magnifying glass or a microscope if you wanted

- 1 to, or nobody told you you could not bring those things,
- 2 right?
- 3 THE WITNESS: Right. I did bring a
- 4 magnifier, but a microscope is kind of pointless with
- 5 photocopies.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: So Counsel's question which
- 7 said you were not allowed, would you agree that someone told
- 8 you you were disallowed to bring those things?
- 9 THE WITNESS: Not those specific things,
- 10 yes.
- 11 REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF MS. WARE BY MR. KNIGHT (continued):
- 12 Q Just to follow up, you were not allowed to either
- 13 take the ballots from the room, correct?
- 14 A That's correct.
- 15 Q Or to examine the original ballots.
- 16 A That's correct.
- 17 Q And if the original ballots are here today and you
- 18 are allowed to examine them today or some other day, would
- 19 you--never mind. That's a hypothetical question.
- 20 MR. KNIGHT: I don't have any other
- 21 questions.
- 22 MS. AMOROSO: Were you told, Ms. Ware, why
- 23 you were not allowed to look at the original ballots?
- 24 What's your understanding of that, if you know?
- 25 THE WITNESS: I don't know.

- 1 MS. AMOROSO: Mr. Knight, is she--do you
- 2 know why she's not permitted to look at the original
- 3 ballots?
- 4 MR. KNIGHT: We were--and when I say "we,"
- 5 I mean also the McCrory campaign attorneys, the State Board
- 6 of Elections. I was in contact with Ms. Strach and Mr.
- 7 Lawson, and they were also in contact--well, that's--they
- 8 were in communication with Ms. Shaw and Mr. Ludlum, who is
- 9 the chairman--Ludlum--chairman of the Board of Elections.
- 10 And they, I believe, Mr. Lawson and Ms. Strach
- 11 prescribed the conditions under which the public--not just
- 12 us, but the public--would be allowed to examine the ballots.
- 13 Is that a fair and accurate statement?
- 14 DIRECTOR STRACH: The answer is because Josh and
- 15 I said so.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: She's--that sort of clears it
- 17 up.
- 18 MR. KNIGHT: Yeah. She was much more
- 19 concise than I was.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do we have the ballots here
- 21 or in this--
- 22 DIRECTOR STRACH: We do.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay.
- 24 MS. AMOROSO: I'm just trying to get--it's
- 25 not pursuant to statute that someone--the public is not

- 1 permitted to look at the original absentee ballot.
- 2 DIRECTOR STRACH: They're not allowed to be able
- 3 to identify a voter with the ballot.
- 4 MS. AMOROSO: Unless everything has been
- 5 redacted.
- 6 DIRECTOR STRACH: Right.
- 7 MS. AMOROSO: And it's almost--it's
- 8 impossible because there's a code on the absentee ballot.
- 9 DIRECTOR STRACH: That's right.
- 10 MS. AMOROSO: Okay. Just wanted to clear
- 11 that up for the record.
- 12 MR. LAWSON: Unless there's a court order.
- MS. AMOROSO: Pardon?
- 14 MR. LAWSON: If there's a court order, it
- 15 can be linked to an individual voter. Absent that, the
- 16 Board can only allow it to be viewed and it can't be linked
- 17 to the voter.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. So you're going
- 19 to have more witnesses after our little recess?
- 20 MR. KNIGHT: I'm not going to have any more
- 21 witnesses. I'm going to refer to some of the documents, and
- 22 then I'll be done.
- 23 MS. AMOROSO: I have a question. Is Mr.
- 24 Graham in the house, Franklin Graham?
- 25 (No response)

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. We'll allow
- 2 you to do that when we get back. We're going to take a 15
- 3 minute break. Thank you, everybody.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Mr. Chairman, I want to be
- 5 expecting to hear from Mr. Dowless when we come back, just
- 6 so you can--
- 7 MR. BRANCH: Mr. Malcolm, is that -- is the
- 8 Board going to be subpoenaing Mr. Dowless to testify?
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: His testimony is--I want to
- 10 hear from Mr. Dowless once Mr. Dowless comes up. You're
- 11 pretty smart on what the law requires. We can ask to hear
- 12 from Mr. Dowless at this break. Ms.--
- MR. BRANCH: I under--
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: Hold on, sir. At the break,
- 15 Ms. Strach, would you please prepare a subpoena ready for
- 16 the signature of me and Dr. Kricker in case Mr. Dowless
- 17 decides he does not want to come forward and testify.
- 18 MR. BRANCH: And is the Board willing to
- 19 extend Mr. Dowless the protections of 163-277 if he--
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: We don't have to answer that.
- 21 I don't have to answer that question right now. Right now
- 22 what I've asked to at least two Board members, as you know,
- 23 either the chair or two Board members can issue a subpoena.
- 24 When we come back at a break--I guess whenever you
- 25 decide to represent your client, you can make your

- 1 assertions then when you think some legal protections need
- 2 to be attached to his testimony.
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. 15 minutes. Five
- 4 minutes after 4:00, folks.
- 5 JUDGE BAKER: Is this witness needed
- 6 further? I'm sure she'd like to leave if she could.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm sorry?
- 8 MS. AMOROSO: Can we excuse the witness?
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'd kind of like to keep her
- 10 here for a while.
- JUDGE BAKER: Sorry.
- MS. AMOROSO: Okay.
- 13 (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken
- 14 from 3:51 p.m to 4:19 p.m.)
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, we're back--called back
- 16 to order. Mr. Malcolm had requested--he wanted to ask a few
- 17 questions. I'm going to let him speak his piece and do what
- 18 he requested.
- MR. MALCOLM: Mr. Knight.
- 20 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Malcolm.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Is it correct that you
- 22 represent Mr. Dowless from Bladen County, North Carolina?
- 23 MR. KNIGHT: For purposes of the hearing
- 24 today, it is.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: Is it correct that your

- 1 client, who lives in Elizabethtown, P.O. Box 253, filed a
- 2 protest before the North Carolina State Board of Elections,
- 3 alleging improprieties in Bladen County related to the
- 4 November 8th election?
- 5 MR. KNIGHT: If we're talking about the
- 6 protest that's--
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: We are.
- 8 MR. KNIGHT: --part of the materials, then
- 9 obviously.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Is it correct that in your
- 11 opening statement you referenced and at some point later
- 12 attached to that protest was a supplement, and that
- 13 supplement included an affidavit from Heather Register?
- 14 MR. KNIGHT: I did reference that, yes,
- 15 sir.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Is it--would it be true that
- 17 that is--should be, by this Board, considered part of the
- 18 protest?
- 19 MR. KNIGHT: If it was not supplemental to
- 20 the protest, and I saw it as a part of the protest
- 21 documents, under the brief or the Board book that was put
- 22 online, I had not seen it as a part of the Dowless protest
- 23 until I saw it online. So my assumption--
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: You referenced it in--
- 25 MR. KNIGHT: My assumption was at that time

- 1 that it had been supplemented to the Dowless protest. If
- 2 that was a mistake, then I ask that it be incorporated by
- 3 reference from the Register complaint--or protest.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: So are you saying it is part
- 5 of your client's protest or it isn't?
- 6 MR. KNIGHT: I'm asking that it be
- 7 incorporated by reference into the protest.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. That's what I wanted.
- 9 So in light of that, you heard before the break--Mr. Lawson,
- 10 can you clarify for me, this Board, and everyone else in
- 11 attendance, statutory language or statutory citation
- 12 concerning what Mr. Branch brought up before the break?
- 13 MR. LAWSON: Yes, sir. I understood Mr.
- 14 Branch to bring up 163-277, which talks about immunizing for
- 15 purposes of criminal liability individuals who are compelled
- 16 to appear before you.
- 17 There's another that is 278.29. Both of them
- 18 appear in the campaign finance article and reference that
- 19 article in proceedings pursuant to it.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: So is--are we here today
- 21 dealing with campaign finance, to your knowledge?
- MR. LAWSON: We are not.
- MR. MALCOLM: Okay.
- 24 MR. LAWSON: There were campaign finance
- 25 issues that went into an addendum. That's not the

- 1 underlying protest.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: You're referring to the
- 3 campaign finance disclosure reports that were made part of
- 4 the record?
- 5 MR. LAWSON: That's right.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: And that relates to the
- 7 organization that Mr. Joyner's representing. What's the
- 8 name of that, Mr. Joyner?
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Bladen County Improvement
- 10 Association.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: Bladen County Improvement
- 12 Association. In light of all that, Mr. Branch--I don't know
- 13 if I should address Mr. Branch since he raised the issue
- 14 before the break, or Mr. Knight.
- 15 Does Mr. Dowless, the individual that's brought
- 16 all these folks from around the state today--we're being
- 17 broadcast all across this state and I'm sure there's a good
- 18 number of people down in southeastern North Carolina
- 19 watching us right now, your neighbors, your friends--does
- 20 your client intend to answer questions today without having
- 21 to be subpoenaed by the North Carolina State Board of
- 22 Elections in accordance with the law?
- 23 MR. KNIGHT: He is present and will answer
- 24 questions unless counsel instructs him otherwise.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: Your counsel? I mean, you

- 1 mean you?
- MR. KNIGHT: Well, certainly, like in
- 3 any--in any situation where I have a client that is under
- 4 questioning--
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 6 MR. KNIGHT: --I reserve the right to ask
- 7 him--or instruct him not to answer.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. And you understand
- 9 at this point, the North Carolina State Board of Elections
- 10 is requiring your client to answer any questions.
- 11 MR. KNIGHT: I also understand he doesn't
- 12 waive his Fifth Amendment right to refuse to incriminate
- 13 himself. I'm not stating that that will happen. In no
- 14 means am I insinuating that it will happen.
- 15 I am merely pointing out that we do not waive his
- 16 Fifth Amendment right not to incriminate himself because
- 17 you're asking me this question.
- MR. MALCOLM: I agree with that. Mr.
- 19 Lawson, I think I agree with everything that Mr. Knight just
- 20 said. Is there anything else I need to be aware of?
- 21 It sounds like Mr. Knight properly has advised his
- 22 client that he can walk out the door any time, should he not
- 23 want to answer my questions. Is that correct, Mr. Lawson?
- He's not--we're not bounding him to stay here.
- 25 We haven't subpoenaed him. But you're telling us he's going

- 1 to answer questions from this Board.
- 2 MR. KNIGHT: Certainly.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: I'd like to hear from Mr.
- 4 Dowless, Mr. Chairman, relate--since he filed the protest.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm sorry?
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: I'd like to hear from his
- 7 client since he's the one who filed the protest.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. I think he's
- 9 already been sworn, correct?
- 10 MR. KNIGHT: Yes, sir.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Could he take the podium,
- 12 please?
- 13 (Mr. Dowless takes the podium.)
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: How are you doing, sir?
- MR. DOWLESS: Doing fine, Mr. Malcolm.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Is it true that you are the
- 17 winner--apparent winner as it relates to the election for
- the Soil--the Soil race in Bladen County?
- 19 MR. DOWLESS: That's the unofficial results
- 20 at this time.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: So since you're the winner--
- 22 apparent winner pending canvass by the Bladen County Board
- 23 of Elections, why are you protesting the contest?
- 24 MR. DOWLESS: It hasn't been canvassed yet.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.

```
1 MR. DOWLESS: That's the unofficial results.
```

- 2 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: I know that I have won the
- 4 election. But Mr. Malcolm, my point is, say years down the
- 5 road, say it could be your grandson or another person that
- 6 would likely run for office.
- 7 I'm not saying there's any wrongdoing here. I
- 8 just wanted it investigated because it was a high volume of
- 9 write ins. I had no means of knowing who the write in was.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: So you don't believe there's
- 11 been any wrongdoing? Is that what you just said?
- 12 MR. DOWLESS: I didn't say that. I'm saying
- 13 as far as me, as a candidate, for write ins to be that high,
- 14 I would think that I would want it investigated. If you
- 15 were on the ballot, even though you have won, would you want
- 16 it investigated?
- MR. MALCOLM: Are you asking me?
- 18 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir. I'm saying, if you
- 19 were a candidate, even though you won--
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: I'll oblige you, Mr.--if I was
- 21 the winning candidate by a couple hundred votes, I wouldn't
- 22 want anything investigated because I wouldn't want somebody
- 23 bringing some fictitious, unsubstantiated claims against me.
- 24 MR. DOWLESS: I don't think it's fictitious.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. That's what I was

- 1 getting to, sir. In your--
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: And you know, you say a couple
- 3 hundred votes. That was 3,700 write ins, Mr. Malcolm.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: 3,700.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: 3,700 is what?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Write ins. Three thousand,
- 8 seven hundred write ins.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I think that's what Franklin
- 10 Graham got voted.
- 11 MR. DOWLESS: And I'm not saying that he got
- 12 3,700.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 14 MR. DOWLESS: I don't know that. I haven't
- 15 seen the ballots or anything like that to say that he got
- 16 3,700.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 18 MR. DOWLESS: It's just a high volume of
- 19 write ins.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: How did you become aware of
- 21 the issues? Who called you and told you that there were
- 22 some issues in Bladen County?
- 23 MR. DOWLESS: Did anyone call me?
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: Or spoke to you. How did you
- 25 find out about the issues?

24

25

identify him, but--

```
1
             MR. DOWLESS: I think when this came about
    with the high volume of write ins, it was on election night.
    I was getting the results. The next day, I got with the
 3
    Republican chairman.
 5
             MR. MALCOLM: The Bladen County Republican
 6
    chairman?
            MR. DOWLESS:
                               Republican chairman.
            MR. MALCOLM:
                               Who is that, sir?
            MR. DOWLESS:
                               Landon Bordeaux.
            MR. MALCOLM:
10
                               Landon Bordeaux?
11
            MR. DOWLESS:
                               Yes.
12
            MR. MALCOLM:
                               Okay.
13
             MR. DOWLESS:
                               And he talked with me and I
14
    said, "That's a high volume of write ins." He says, "I'm
    going to make a call, and somebody will be giving you a
15
16
    call." So I think it was the next day, two days after the
17
    election, that--I can't think of the gentleman's--it's
18
    Steve. I can't remember his last name. Worked with Pat
19
    McCrory.
            MR. BRANCH:
20
                               Objection to the extent
21
    that--
22
            MR. MALCOLM:
                               Steve who, sir?
23
             MR. BRANCH:
                               You can answer. You can
```

MR. DOWLESS: Steve.

- 1 MR. MALCOLM: Steve from the Pat McCrory
- 2 campaign?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Did you talk to him on the
- 5 phone or did he come see you?
- 6 MR. DOWLESS: I talked to him on the
- 7 telephone.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: One or two times or more?
- 9 MR. DOWLESS: Once, I believe, Mr. Malcolm.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: So do you mean he was the one
- 11 that called you and told you about this?
- MR. DOWLESS: No, no, no, no.
- 13 MR. BRANCH: Objection. Don't--don't--
- 14 stop, please. I'm going to object. The Steve he's
- 15 referring to, I believe, is a gentleman by the name of Steve
- 16 Roberts, who is a lawyer for the Pat McCrory committee and
- 17 I believe also is representing Mr. Dowless in connection
- 18 with this.
- 19 And so to the extent that Mr. Dowless is
- 20 testifying in front of this Board, any conversations with
- 21 Mr. Roberts would be subject to the protections of the
- 22 attorney-client privilege.
- The fact that he had those conversations,
- 24 absolutely. The content of those conversations, I'm going
- 25 to object to him revealing to the Board.

```
1 MR. MALCOLM: To be sure, Mr. Branch, you
```

- 2 know that the client has the authority to break privilege
- 3 any time he or she wants to. Would you agree with that
- 4 statement?
- 5 MR. BRANCH: It's the client's privilege.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: You're exactly right. So it's
- 7 up to him to decide whether he wants to break privilege.
- 8 If you're saying--make sure I got this right and on the
- 9 record: Are you saying that Mr. Steve Roberts is
- 10 representing him in his personal capacity?
- 11 MR. BRANCH: My understanding is Steve
- 12 Roberts was a part of the group of lawyers that was--
- 13 MR. MALCOLM: Is Steve Roberts representing
- 14 you, sir?
- 15 MR. BRANCH: Wait, wait. Mr. Malcolm, may
- 16 I please finish my statement? My understanding is that Mr.
- 17 Roberts is part of a group of lawyers that was representing
- 18 both the McCrory campaign and the protester here in
- 19 connection with the protest that was filed.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. That's great. Sir, do
- 21 you have a lawyer named Steve Roberts?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir. He was the one that
- 23 we got to file that protest.
- MR. MALCOLM: He's the one that--
- MR. DOWLESS: Had it.

```
1
             MR. MALCOLM: He prepared it?
 2
            MR. DOWLESS:
                                Yes, sir.
 3
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                Okay. For you to sign?
            MR. DOWLESS:
                                Yes, sir.
 5
             MR. MALCOLM:
                                And he's the one that told you
    about these things happening in Bladen County?
 6
 7
             MR. BRANCH:
                                Objection. Please--
 8
             MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. No, sir. He didn't
    tell me that.
 9
10
            MR. MALCOLM: So how did you know about it?
11
             MR. DOWLESS: Well, the night of the
    election, that the write ins were so high--
12
13
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                Yes, sir.
14
             MR. DOWLESS:
                               --like I said, the next day
    I talked to Mr. Landon Bordeaux, the Republican chair of
15
    Bladen County. And we were talking. I said--I said,
16
17
    "That's a high volume there," and he got to talking.
18
              He said, "Well, I'm going to make some calls," and
    he said, "Would you be good to file a protest?" I told him
19
20
    yes. That was the Republican chair. That was not any of
21
    the Pat McCrory lawyers that was talking to me at that time.
    This was the man, the Republican chair.
22
23
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                Mr. Landon?
            MR. DOWLESS:
24
                               Yes, sir.
```

MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And at some later

- 1 point, you think maybe two days after the election, some
- 2 time on or about November 10th, you got a phone call from
- 3 a gentleman you referred to as Steve, that today Mr. Branch
- 4 is referring to as Steve Roberts, correct?
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. That's fair enough.
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: I think it was a couple of
- 8 days after that, Mr. Malcolm. I--
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: And at some point--at some
- 10 point after that, Mr. Roberts prepared this protest for you?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 12 MR. MALCOLM: And did he hand deliver that
- 13 to you?
- MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- MR. MALCOLM: How did you--how did you
- 16 attach your signature?
- 17 MR. DOWLESS: We--I believe it was the
- 18 second day on the phone, he asked me did--
- 19 MR. BRANCH: Objection. Mr. Dowless, do
- 20 not reveal the contents of your conversations with Mr.
- 21 Roberts. They are protected by the attorney-client
- 22 privilege. I'm advising you not to reveal that to this
- 23 Board.
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: Are you his client? Are you
- 25 his attorney, too, his--

25

```
1
              MR. BRANCH:
                                Yes.
 2
              MR. MALCOLM: So he's representing--to make
 3
    sure, is there any other lawyers I need to be aware of that
    he has an attorney-client relationship with?
 5
              MR. BRANCH:
                                Not at this point.
 6
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                Okay. So Steve Roberts and
 7
    Mr. Branch are both representing you, sir?
              MR. BRANCH:
                                And Mr. Knight.
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                And Mr. Knight.
10
              MR. MALCOLM: And Mr. Knight. Any other
11
    lawyers?
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                Attorney Rob Davis in Bladen
12
13
    County.
14
             MR. MALCOLM:
                                Rob Davis? Okay. Anyone
15
    else?
16
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                No, sir.
17
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                All right. Probably you've
18
    got more attorneys that anybody else I've met. You must be
    pretty important.
19
20
              So at some point after you filed the protest, is
21
    it your belief -- do you have any firsthand knowledge that
22
    someone provided -- wrote in names on ballots in Bladen
23
    County, name Franklin Graham. Did you see anyone write the
24
    names of Franklin Graham on any ballots?
```

MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.

- 1 MR. MALCOLM: Do you believe that occurred?
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: That's not my decision to
- 3 make.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Do you have any firsthand
- 5 knowledge that the same individual, on a repeated basis,
- 6 more than once, wrote the name Franklin Graham on any
- 7 ballots in Bladen County?
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: Mr. Malcolm, that's not my
- 9 decision. You know, I can't--I can't--I haven't seen the
- 10 ballots.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- MR. DOWLESS: So I can't say.
- 13 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. Well, in your--are
- 14 you familiar with your protest?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: You're familiar with what you
- 17 allege in your protest. Do you know Deborah Monroe?
- MR. DOWLESS: Do I know her? Yes, sir, I
- 19 do.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Can you tell her--tell us what
- 21 you--your relationship?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: I just--I just know her, not
- 23 on a personal base. You know, as far as seeing her, yes,
- 24 I do know her.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: You say in your protest that

- 1 she validated at least 67 mail in ballots. Do you know that
- 2 to be true, sir, and if so, how?
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: That--the 67 ballots is where
- 4 I've got information back from the attorneys that that
- 5 happened. And it come out in the paper, you know, that it
- 6 happened that way. But as far as me actually knowing that
- 7 she done it 67 times, no, I don't.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know whether she did
- 9 it one time?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: You state in your protest that
- 12 in further--quote, "In further shocking evidence of this
- 13 scheme, the Bladen County Improvement Action PAC filed
- 14 reports with the North Carolina State Board of Elections,
- 15 admitting they paid Ms. Monroe."
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: Well, I think that--
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: How do you know that to be
- 18 true?
- 19 MR. DOWLESS: I think that was brought up
- 20 earlier by the professor and the other lawyers, that that
- 21 was Get Out the Vote, GOTV.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. But I'm asking you.
- 23 When you signed this protest, how did you know that to be
- 24 true, because you--you're certifying at the end of this that
- 25 everything that you put in this protest is true, so how do

- 1 you know that to be true? How did you know at that time it
- 2 to be true?
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: That they paid the GOTV?
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: That supposedly the Bladen
- 5 Improvement PAC filed reports with the State Board admitting
- 6 they paid her. How did you know that to be true?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: When I seen the report.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Which report are you referring
- 9 to?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: The--
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: Are you referring to campaign
- 12 finance reports?
- 13 MR. DOWLESS: I've seen that, yes. I didn't
- 14 actually get that, but somebody else had it and I seen it.
- MR. MALCOLM: Someone gave that to you?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- MR. MALCOLM: Who?
- MR. DOWLESS: Sir?
- MR. MALCOLM: Who gave that to you?
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: I'd rather take the Fifth on
- 21 that, who gave that to me.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. So to make sure I'm
- 23 clear, you're taking the Fifth as it relates to who gave you
- 24 copies of disclosure reports.
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.

- 1 MR. MALCOLM: Any disclosure reports, sir,
- 2 or just the disclosure reports related to the Bladen County
- 3 Improvement Association PAC?
- 4 MR. DOWLESS: I just seen one of two copies.
- 5 There was two pages of it, is all I saw. Now, the rest of
- 6 it, I don't know.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: Okay, sir. You alleged that
- 8 there was a scheme that was taking place in Bladen County,
- 9 correct? That's the words that you used? "Blatant scheme."
- 10 What did you mean by that?
- MR. DOWLESS: A scheme?
- MR. MALCOLM: Well, you used the words,
- 13 "resulting from a"--
- 14 MR. DOWLESS: Are you saying I used the
- 15 words or the attorney that wrote that up used the words?
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Well, it's got your signature
- 17 at the end of it.
- 18 MR. DOWLESS: It's got my signature on it,
- 19 but as far as writing that personal--writing that up, I
- 20 didn't do that.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: And you're not making that
- 22 assertion today, either, are you?
- MR. DOWLESS: What?
- MR. MALCOLM: You're not -- you haven't
- 25 said--that's not--so you didn't write that, so that's not

- 1 what you said.
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: I didn't. I didn't write
- 3 that.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: The attorney did. The
- 6 attorney was the one drawing the protest up.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. Is the attorney
- 8 that drew the protest up today, without revealing attorney-
- 9 client relationship, is he here today?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- MR. MALCOLM: Do you know where he is?
- MR. DOWLESS: No, sir, I don't.
- MR. MALCOLM: Have you seen him since this
- 14 protest was entered?
- MR. DOWLESS: I talked to him.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know--have you reviewed
- 17 in great detail the financial disclosure of the Bladen
- 18 Improvement Association PAC?
- MR. DOWLESS: No, sir, but the attorneys
- 20 have.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know how to retrieve
- 22 that disclosure report--those disclosure reports?
- 23 MR. DOWLESS: Do I know how to retrieve
- 24 them?
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.

```
1
             MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
             MR. MALCOLM: So does that--would it be
 3
    correct to say that you've never retrieved them yourself?
             MR. DOWLESS:
                               No, sir.
 5
             MR. MALCOLM: Do you believe, as you
    related--as you stated in your protest when you referenced
 6
    Deborah Monroe, that there's some connection other than what
    you have explained so far between Deborah Monroe and the
    Bladen County Improvement Action PAC?
10
            MR. DOWLESS: Run that again. Go through
11
    that again.
12
             MR. MALCOLM: Can you explain the connection
13
    between Deborah Monroe--do you know her?
14
            MR. DOWLESS:
                               Yes, sir, I do.
15
            MR. MALCOLM: --and the Bladen County
    Improvement Association PAC?
16
17
            MR. DOWLESS: I know that she works for
18
    them.
19
            MR. MALCOLM:
                               Do you know who is the
20
    president of the Bladen--
21
            MR. DOWLESS:
                               Mr. Horace Munn.
            MR. MALCOLM:
                               Mr. who?
22
23
            MR. DOWLESS: Horace Munn.
24
             MR. MALCOLM: Horace Munn. So you believe
```

that he's the president of this organization?

Matthew Mathis?

```
1
              MR. DOWLESS: I think so.
              MR. MALCOLM: Okay. At some point, you
    heard earlier at the beginning of this series of questions
 3
    after the break, I asked Mr. Branch and Mr. Knight to
    confirm that there was an attachment, an addendum to your
    protest. You heard me ask that question, did you not?
 6
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                Yes, sir.
              MR. MALCOLM:
                               And specifically, what I asked
 9
    Mr. Knight is whether the protest had been supplemented by
10
    an affidavit. Do you recall that?
11
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                Yes, sir.
12
             MR. MALCOLM: Do you know which affidavit
13
    I was referring to?
14
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                No, sir.
15
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                Do you know Ms. Register?
             MR. DOWLESS:
16
                                I know of her. I do not
17
    personally know her.
18
             MR. MALCOLM: Heather Register. You do not
19
    know her?
            MR. DOWLESS:
20
                                I know--I don't personally
21
    know Ms. Register.
22
             MR. MALCOLM:
                                Have you ever spoken with her?
            MR. DOWLESS:
23
                                No, sir. Not to my knowledge.
24
             MR. MALCOLM: Do you know someone named
```

```
1
             MR. DOWLESS: I know of him, yes, sir.
 2
             MR. MALCOLM: Do you know someone named
 3
    Caitlin Croom?
            MR. DOWLESS:
                               I know Ms. Caitlin Croom.
            MR. MALCOLM:
 5
                               How do you know them, sir?
 6
             MR. DOWLESS: Ms. Caitlin Croom, I don't
 7
    very well know. The Josh gentleman, or the gentleman you
 8
    said, Matthew? I know Caitlin because she helped me on
    campaign.
 9
10
            MR. MALCOLM: What do you mean by that,
11
    helped you on campaign?
12
             MR. DOWLESS:
                           Like the GOTV, Get Out the
13
    Vote cards, and like the professor, and you said GOTV vote,
14
    and doing the absentee request form on it.
15
             MR. MALCOLM:
                            So you had a GOTV enterprise
16
    that you did; is that right?
17
             MR. DOWLESS:
                            No, sir, I didn't have no GOTV
18
    enterprise. I said personally for me, I did, for myself.
                               Yes, sir.
19
             MR. MALCOLM:
20
             MR. DOWLESS: No enterprise. I just had her
21
    doing the request forms.
22
             MR. MALCOLM: And when you say "request
23
    forms," do you mean absentee by mail request forms--
```

Yes, sir.

MR. MALCOLM: --from the Bladen County Board

MR. DOWLESS:

24

- 1 of Elections?
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: And when you say "her," do you
- 4 mean Caitlin Croom?
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: Croom. Yes, sir.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Did you pay her for that work,
- 7 sir?
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: GOTV. Yes, sir.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: So you keep saying GOTV. Does
- 10 that mean you did pay her?
- 11 MR. DOWLESS: Yeah, but Get Out the Vote.
- 12 Get Out the Vote.
- 13 MR. MALCOLM: And what exactly was it that
- 14 she got paid to do?
- MR. DOWLESS: To get request forms.
- MR. MALCOLM: Request forms.
- 17 MR. DOWLESS: Yeah, absentee request forms,
- 18 and ask the voter did they need assistance. Then they would
- 19 turn the request forms in to the Board of Elections.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Who would? Ms. Croom or the
- 21 voters?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: Ms. Croom. There's nothing
- 23 wrong that I know of for them turning in the request forms.
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: So to make sure I'm clear--I
- 25 want to make sure it's clear.

24

25

```
1
             MR. DOWLESS:
                           Yes, sir.
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                So Ms. Croom worked for you.
 3
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                Yes, sir.
              MR. MALCOLM:
 4
                                And you paid her, in your
 5
    words, GOTV money.
 6
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                Right.
 7
             MR. MALCOLM: To go to individual voters to
 8
    help them. You didn't say "help." I don't mean to put
    words--to get them to fill out a request form for an
 9
10
    absentee ballot.
11
             MR. DOWLESS: If they would prefer one.
12
             MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And so, would she be
13
    paid for every person she got to request an absentee ballot?
14
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                No. No.
15
             MR. MALCOLM:
                                How did you pay her?
16
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                I believe that they got so
17
    many--you know, like if they turned in 15 or 20 a week, or
18
    maybe 25 request forms, I would pay them for their gas and
19
    the use of their automobile.
20
             MR. MALCOLM:
                          But they had to--they had to
21
    get to that 15 or 20--
22
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                No, sir. No, sir. If they
23
    brought five. It's not a thing of whether you put a point
```

on something, that you've got to get so many.

MR. MALCOLM: Sure. Who else, other

- 1 than--and earlier I asked you whether you knew a gentleman
- 2 named Matthew Mathis.
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: I know Matthew Mathis, but I
- 4 did not have him working for me.
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: But after I said that and
- 6 asked you about Ms. Croom, you referred back to him as Josh.
- 7 Do you also call him Josh?
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: No, no, no. That was in the
- 9 report that--I can't think of the lady's name--Linda
- 10 Baldwin, or--
- MR. MALCOLM: Ms. Baldwin.
- 12 MR. DOWLESS: Ms. Baldwin had referred back
- 13 to it.
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: So do you know--do you know
- 15 Josh?
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. I don't know any
- Josh. I knew the Matthew and--
- MR. MALCOLM: Caitlin.
- 19 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, Caitlin.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Matthew Mathis and Caitlin
- 21 Croom.
- MR. DOWLESS: Yeah.
- 23 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. So who else, other
- 24 than--and I'm going to--if it's okay, I'll just use their
- 25 last names. Who other than Mathis and Croom assisted you

```
1 in your GOTV effort, sir?
```

- 2 MR. DOWLESS: Assisted me in the GOTV?
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 4 MR. DOWLESS: I'd have to look and see. I
- 5 can't--there ain't but three more that helped.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Three more?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Yeah, and I--I'd just have to
- 8 look back and see.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Just a quick question. Are
- 10 Caitlin and Matthew in any way related or have a
- 11 relationship, to your knowledge?
- MR. DOWLESS: I don't understand.
- MR. MALCOLM:: Are they boyfriend and
- 14 girlfriend; is that what you're asking?
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah, something like that.
- 16 Are you aware of--
- 17 MR. DOWLESS: I guess. Now, I'm not for
- 18 sure.
- MR. MALCOLM: You know he's got to be
- 20 careful saying that, don't you?
- 21 MR. DOWLESS: I'm not for sure.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I--I'm just asking if
- 23 you know.
- 24 MR. DOWLESS: I'm not for sure whether they
- 25 are or not. I can't--

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. That's fine. I'm just
- 2 curious because they seem to be sort of appearing together
- 3 at different stages.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM:: Do you--so would you tell Ms.
- 5 Croom who to go talk to, to get them to fill out a request
- 6 form?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. They just done it
- 8 in, like, a precinct area.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: So you would break--you broke
- 10 down Bladen County by precincts, and you'd have them--you'd
- 11 say, "Go work Precinct 1 and Precinct 3."
- MR. DOWLESS: Well, actually, they stayed
- in White's Creek or Hollow Township. I'd say, "Hey, go
- 14 knock on doors."
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. And so--
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: As far as giving them a name,
- 17 no, sir, I hadn't done that.
- 18 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. What would happen
- 19 when those--when she would bring those request forms back
- 20 to you?
- 21 MR. DOWLESS: What do you mean? Oh, when
- 22 she would bring the request forms back to me?
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- MR. DOWLESS: What I would do when she
- 25 handed them to me, I would put her initials up in the top

- 1 right-hand corner and take in to the Board of Elections to
- 2 turn in, and I'd say, "Caitie Croom got these request
- 3 forms."
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: So would you put CC?
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: In the top left hand corner.
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: I can't remember if it was the
- 8 top left or the top right.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: Of what document?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: On the absentee request form.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And what did that
- 12 symbolize to you? I mean, why would you do that?
- MR. DOWLESS: That way, if you had any
- 14 problems with that particular request form, then you knew
- 15 exactly who to go back to.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: And what were the other--what
- 17 were the other initials that you put on the other forms?
- MR. DOWLESS: What other forms? I didn't
- 19 put them on but the request forms.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: You said there were three more
- 21 individuals doing the same thing.
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: Yeah, and I can't remember.
- 23 One of them was Tanya Gordon, I think.
- MR. MALCOLM: Tanya Gordon?
- MR. DOWLESS: TG.

1	MR. MALCOLM: TG?		
2	MR. DOWLESS: Yes.		
3	MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And what else?		
4	MR. DOWLESS: Might have been Kelly		
5	5 Hendricks, KH, and I think that's it.		
6	MR. MALCOLM: KH?		
7	MR. DOWLESS: Anyway, the request forms that		
8	we done would be initialed in the left-hand corner or the		
9	right-hand corner.		
10	MR. MALCOLM: Okay. And that's just so you		
11	could keep track of it in case something went wrong later.		
12	MR. DOWLESS: Well, had something come up,		
13	we'd go to the director.		
14	MR. MALCOLM: To the director. Who's that?		
15	MR. DOWLESS: Of the stateof the Board of		
16	Elections, Ms. Cynthia, and tell her there was a problem.		
17	MR. MALCOLM: So give me an example where		
18	there was a problem.		
19	MR. DOWLESS: With theMs. Baldwin. Is		
20	that her		
21	MR. MALCOLM: Ms. Baldwin.		
22	MR. DOWLESS: Ms. Baldwin.		
23	MR. MALCOLM: There was a problem with hers?		
24	MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.		

MR. MALCOLM: What was the problem with Ms.

- 1 Baldwin's?
- MR. DOWLESS: They had got four requests.
- 3 One was Ms. Baldwin, her two sons, and a daughter. Turned
- 4 those in. Well, the daughter, from what I understand, was
- 5 not even registered in the state of North Carolina.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Two sons and Ms. Baldwin got
- 8 a ballot sent to them, from my understanding.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: And Caitie had went there and
- 11 talked to Ms. Baldwin, to my knowledge, which I was not
- 12 there. And after they done it, she give him the ballot and
- 13 he took--and he called me and he says--now, this is hearsay.
- 14 I was not there. This is hearsay.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- MR. DOWLESS: He said, "We done the
- 17 ballots."
- MR. MALCOLM: When you say "done," you mean
- 19 absentee or the ballot?
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: The ballot, he says, "and we
- 21 signed our name to it as witness." Hearsay only. "And she
- 22 signed all three of them. What do we do with these
- 23 ballots?" I says, "You take them back to her and don't put
- 24 your hands on them."
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.

```
1 MR. DOWLESS: So the next day, I go down and
```

- 2 tell Ms. Shaw, and I think after that Ms. Baldwin and Mr.
- 3 Cogdell of the Bladen Improvement comes into the office,
- 4 too, with Ms. Baldwin, and she wrote the statement. As far
- 5 as I know, that's what happened.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. How much did you
- 7 pay Mathis and Croom?
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: I didn't pay--I didn't pay
- 9 Mathis anything.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Zero.
- MR. DOWLESS: Zero.
- MR. MALCOLM: How much did you pay Croom?
- MR. DOWLESS: Caitie?
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, Caitie Croom. I'm sorry.
- 15 MR. DOWLESS: It was--averaged out to about
- 16 \$20 per day. It was \$112.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: Say that--when you said \$20.
- 18 I'm sorry. I misunderstood.
- MR. DOWLESS: Averaged out about \$20 per
- 20 day.
- MR. MALCOLM: \$20 per day?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: Yeah. In fact, if I had the
- 23 receipts, I'd show them to you.
- MR. MALCOLM: So you have receipts?
- 25 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir, I do, but I don't

- 1 have them with me.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: So--and those receipts, would
- 3 those receipts have been written from Patriots for Progress.
- 4 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. No, sir.
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know any organization
- 6 called Patriots for Progress?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, I sure do. I was the one
- 8 that formed that back in 2014 and resigned, sent in a letter
- 9 to the state. As far as I know, the state has it at this
- 10 time. It was supposed to be sent in in January and a
- 11 Tabitha Joyce took that over.
- MR. MALCOLM: January of what year?
- MR. DOWLESS: This year.
- MR. MALCOLM: January of '16.
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- MR. MALCOLM: And you're saying Tabitha
- 17 Joyce?
- 18 MR. DOWLESS: Yes. In fact, the lady that
- 19 had took it in January, when she took it, she was killed in
- 20 January.
- MR. MALCOLM: That's unfortunate.
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: And there was a time in there
- 23 that they had to get stuff redone to where Tabitha could
- 24 take over, and there was a letter sent to the state that the
- 25 lady had lost her life.

```
1 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. Earlier you said
```

- 2 you paid, as you refer to as Caitie, correct?
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: You call her Caitie?
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: You said you paid her for her
- 7 gas and for her vehicle, and you just said--I want to make
- 8 sure--you said you paid her--that amounted to \$20 a day.
- 9 MR. DOWLESS: Yes. As far as I--
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: You never paid her for the
- 11 number of absentee requests that she gathered.
- 12 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. I don't know where
- 13 that come from. It was just on the base of whatever they
- 14 brought. If they brought five, if they brought ten, if they
- 15 brought 15, they got the same thing. There was no base put
- 16 on it.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. So what would--and
- 18 do you know how many absentee request forms were brought to
- 19 you in total?
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: From Ms. Caitie?
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Well, from Ms. Caitie or
- 22 these--or the TG or the KH, in total, how many absentee
- 23 request forms do you think came through?
- MR. DOWLESS: Probably 168, I would say.
- MR. MALCOLM: 168 absentee request forms

- 1 came through you.
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: Yep.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: And on each one of those, you
- 4 would put initials either on the top left or top right-hand
- 5 corner?
- 6 MR. DOWLESS: That was on the request forms.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: On the request forms.
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: And that's what you--when you
- 10 say 168, you're referring to the request forms.
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 12 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. How many ballots came
- 13 to you, sir?
- MR. DOWLESS: I have no idea how many
- 15 ballots are on there.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Do you think it was more than
- 17 a dozen or more than 100 ballots came to you?
- 18 MR. DOWLESS: I don't know. What you mean
- "came to me"?
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Well, I just asked you how
- 21 many ballots came through that process.
- MR. DOWLESS: No ballots come to me.
- MR. MALCOLM: You never saw any ballots?
- MR. DOWLESS: No.
- MR. MALCOLM: At all?

```
1
              MR. DOWLESS: Onliest ballot I saw was mine.
 2
              MR. MALCOLM: Okay. So are you familiar
    with the protest or the complaint filed by Ms. Baldwin?
 3
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                 Yes, I am.
             MR. MALCOLM:
 5
                                Have you read that?
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                Briefly. Briefly.
 6
 7
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                So to you how does that
 8
    Baldwin compliant -- is it connected to the concerns that you
 9
10
              MR. DOWLESS: I don't quite understand what
11
    you're saying.
12
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                The names that are set forth
13
    in the Baldwin letter--is it in any way related to the
14
    things that you answered my questions about so far?
15
              (Pause)
16
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                In that letter it says she
17
    answered her doorbell on the 24th and invited a gentleman
18
    named Josh to come in, and it goes on to talk about
    requesting and a absentee ballot form and some other things.
19
    You're familiar with that, aren't you?
20
21
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                The absentee request form.
22
              MR. MALCOLM:
                                Yes, sir. And that's the 168
23
    that you were referring to, right, that you saw during this
24
    whole process, absentee request forms?
```

MR. DOWLESS: I would say that, or it

- 1 could've been less.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: So one of your workers went
- 3 to Ms. Baldwin--
- 4 MR. DOWLESS: Not one of my workers, no,
- 5 sir. You're stating Josh.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Josh is the one that went?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Sir, I--I--I don't know any
- 8 Josh.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: At all?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir, I don't.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know a Josh that worked
- 12 for the Improvement Committee on the--that Mr. Joyner is
- 13 representing? You just don't know a Josh at all related to
- 14 any of this?
- 15 MR. DOWLESS: Not that I know of, no. I
- 16 don't know a Josh.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know Ms. Johnson
- 18 Baldwin directly?
- 19 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. In fact if I'd see
- 20 her today, I wouldn't know who she was.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Have you ever spoken with her?
- MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- 23 MR. MALCOLM: At some point--so would it--
- 24 and I think I know the answer to this, but I'll ask it
- 25 anyway. So are you saying that you never--did you ever see

- 1 an envelope that purportedly had Ms. Baldwin's ballot inside
- 2 of it?
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Did you ever meet with
- 5 investigators for the North Carolina State Board of
- 6 Elections?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Did I meet with him?
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Named Fleming or Tutor?
- 9 MR. DOWLESS: I have in the past met with
- 10 Mr. Tutor.
- MR. MALCOLM: During this--
- 12 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir, I have not. I have
- 13 not met with Ms. Fleming or--in person, no, sir, I have not.
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: Have you spoke with them on
- 15 the phone?
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: I spoke to briefly--it's
- 17 probably been six weeks ago.
- 18 MR. MALCOLM: Did they ask you a series of
- 19 questions?
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: I can't remember.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Do you remember anything from
- 22 your conversation with Ms. Fleming or Mr. Tutor from the
- 23 State Board of Elections?
- 24 MR. DOWLESS: Oh, I told them that I knew
- 25 Kate and I would try to get up with her. At the time I

- 1 couldn't get up with her, and I believe I did tell them that
- 2 I had made Caitie to get the request forms. I believe I did
- 3 tell them that.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Is that all the information
- 5 you provided to them?
- 6 MR. DOWLESS: I think at that time, yes,
- 7 sir.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Was there anything you were
- 9 supposed to follow up with them on?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: I told them that--I told Mr.
- 11 Tutor that I would try to get back with him and get the
- 12 phone number for Caitie, and I got the phone number and
- 13 tried to call Caitie and couldn't get in contact with her.
- 14 MR. MALCOLM: Oh, so you told them you were
- 15 going to call Caitie?
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: I told him--no, I told him I
- 17 would try to get in contact with her to call Mr. Tutor.
- 18 MR. MALCOLM: So you were going to basically
- 19 pass a message to call him.
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Have you spoke to Caitie? So
- 22 you didn't get up with her then? Did you speak to her at
- 23 all?
- MR. DOWLESS: No.
- MR. MALCOLM: You never got up with her?

- 1 MR. DOWLESS: No. I talked to her one time,
- 2 and she said--I believe she said that Ms. Fleming had called
- 3 her or something. I--to that matter. I said, "Tell her the
- 4 truth."
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: I think this is about my final
- 6 question. So is it your testimony that as it relates to the
- 7 November 8th election in Bladen County, you never handled,
- 8 filled out, or saw in any form or fashion anyone's ballot
- 9 other than your own.
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: Other than my own.
- 11 MR. MALCOLM: Whether you--you never like-
- 12 -let me make sure my question's clear. You never saw a
- 13 container, an envelope, or a package that may have had
- 14 someone else's ballot in it, to your knowledge?
- MR. DOWLESS: To my knowledge, no.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. I don't have any more
- 17 questions. Thank you, sir.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Nichols or Mr. Branch, do
- 19 you have--can you stay up there, please. Do you have any
- 20 questions of your client?
- 21 MR. KNIGHT: Not that it matters, but it's
- 22 Knight. Not Nichols, it's Knight. But I don't have any
- 23 questions, no.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Sorry. Okay. Would you like
- 25 to ask some questions?

25

```
1
              MR. JOYNER: Yes. Could you pass the--
              (Pause)
 3
              MR. MALCOLM:
                            While Professor Joyner's
 4
    getting that, earlier in your testimony--who was it--who was
 5
    it that called you from the County Board of Elections?
 6
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                That called?
 7
             MR. MALCOLM:
                                Yeah.
             MR. DOWLESS:
                                It may--what reference?
              MR. MALCOLM: Related to the problems with
10
    the ballots. Who was it that called you from the Bladen
11
    County Board of Elections and told you there were problems?
    Was it a board member of Ms. Shaw or one of the workers?
12
13
             MR. DOWLESS:
                            Which ones are you talking
14
    about? I don't know which--are you talking about with Ms.
15
    Baldwin?
16
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                Uh-huh (affirmative).
17
            MR. DOWLESS:
                                Ms. Cynthia.
18
            MR. MALCOLM:
                                Ms. Cynthia?
19
            MR. DOWLESS:
                                Yes.
20
             MR. MALCOLM:
                               Were there other occasions
21
    where other folks that work at the Bladen County Board of
22
    Elections--
23
            MR. DOWLESS:
                                But now the reason why she
24
    called me, because it had the cc on it.
```

MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.

- 1 MR. DOWLESS: And I told them when I went
- 2 in there, I said, "Hey, this is what I'm putting on the
- 3 request form so that if there is a problem, you know who to
- 4 contact without hearsay."
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: The CC that you're referring
- 6 to, do you mean the initials--
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: That's when I told you it was
- 8 Caitie Croom.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: So would it be correct for me
- 10 to say Ms. Shaw or Ms. Cynthia knew that you were the ones
- 11 putting initials on the absentee request forms?
- MR. DOWLESS: That they knew it?
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes.
- 14 MR. DOWLESS: Yes. I told them I was doing
- 15 that so if there was a problem, we could find--get to the
- 16 problem, what was happening.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: Before they processed them.
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Just for clarification, every
- 20 absentee request form that was turned in had somebody's
- 21 initial on it.
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay, Professor.
- 24 MR. JOYNER: Yes. I want to start back
- 25 with your protest itself. My understanding from what I

- 1 heard you say was that the document that has been provided
- 2 to the Board, very detailed, that you did not prepare it;
- 3 is that correct?
- 4 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 5 MR. JOYNER: And instead that this was
- 6 prepared by someone else, and signed your name to it; is
- 7 that correct?
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: That was my attorney.
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Your attorney. And that would
- 10 have been Attorney Roberts?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 12 MR. JOYNER: So the initial SPR at the end
- 13 of the signature box would represent his name; is that
- 14 correct?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 16 MR. JOYNER: All right. Now, was this
- 17 protest notarized?
- MR. DOWLESS: I have no idea.
- 19 MR. JOYNER: You don't know if it was
- 20 notarized or not?
- 21 MR. DOWLESS: I have no idea.
- 22 MR. JOYNER: And finally it's your
- 23 testimony that as to the contents of this protest, that you
- 24 don't have firsthand knowledge about any of the content; is
- 25 that correct?

- 1 MR. KNIGHT: That wasn't what he testified
- 2 to.
- MR. JOYNER: Well, he can answer.
- 4 MR. KNIGHT: That wasn't what he testified
- 5 to. You said in his testimony that he testified that he
- 6 didn't have firsthand knowledge, and that's not what he
- 7 testified to.
- 8 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman, we can let the
- 9 attorney testify as well, but I was asking the witness the
- 10 question.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Excuse me?
- 12 MR. JOYNER: I was asking the witness the
- 13 question, but the attorney wants to testify for him.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Oh. I'm sorry.
- 15 MR. BRANCH: Can you restate the question
- 16 maybe?
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah.
- 18 MR. JOYNER: The question is: With respect
- 19 to the contents in your protest, is it correct to conclude
- 20 that you don't have any firsthand knowledge about any of
- 21 the details that's contained in it?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: I have some knowledge of the
- 23 details in that, yes, sir.
- 24 MR. JOYNER: Now, what--you have firsthand
- 25 knowledge?

- 1 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir. I did not say that.
- 2 MR. JOYNER: So you don't have any--
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: I have some of the details
- 4 about it, not firsthand knowledge of it.
- 5 MR. JOYNER: Do you have firsthand
- 6 knowledge about any of the contents in it?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Are you defining that I--
- 8 define that for me, "firsthand knowledge."
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Did you see it, were you
- 10 there, and did you hear the person?
- 11 MR. DOWLESS: Like I had stated back when
- 12 I talked to Landon Bordeaux we had talked over that, and
- 13 then we got--Mr. Steve called me, and we went over this.
- MR. JOYNER: So you--
- 15 MR. DOWLESS: As far as firsthand seeing it
- 16 and the attorney writing it up, no, but I mean he went over
- 17 this with me. So if that's what you're--
- 18 MR. JOYNER: So what you're testifying to
- 19 here is based on things that you heard someone else tell
- 20 you.
- 21 MR. DOWLESS: Some of that in there I knew,
- 22 but you know, I went over what my lawyer--we went over it,
- 23 my attorney.
- 24 MR. BRANCH: One question for the Board.
- 25 Mr. Dowless does not have a copy of the protest in front of

- 1 him. The copy I have is marked up. I would offer it to
- 2 him, but I don't want there to be any contention that I
- 3 was--
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Let's get him one.
- 5 MR. BRANCH: --coaching him on how to
- 6 testify. So if there's a clean copy, that might be helpful.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mine's marked up. But we can
- 8 get you a copy.
- 9 JUDGE BAKER: This is a lot like a complaint
- 10 filed by an attorney on behalf of a client, isn't it? Are
- 11 we going to learn a lot by questioning him about what his
- 12 attorney drew up? I'm just trying to move things along.
- 13 MR. DOWLESS: I think Mr. Malcolm's asked
- 14 me questions, you know. I think I've answered them to the
- 15 best of my knowledge.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: If you would like a copy,
- 17 yeah, okay, you're welcome to have that.
- 18 (Document handed to Mr. Dowless.)
- 19 MR. JOYNER: Now that you have a copy of
- 20 the protest, let me just direct your attention to Paragraph
- 21 4. And with respect to Paragraph 4, do you have firsthand
- 22 information about the assertion that's made in that
- 23 paragraph?
- 24 MR. BAKER: Which assertions?
- MR. DOWLESS: All of them.

1	JUDGE BAKER:	That the election was on	
2	November 8?		
3	MR. JOYNER:	Is that the only one that's	
4	there?		
5	JUDGE BAKER:	I mean you said all of them.	
6	I mean		
7	MR. BRANCH:	Can you identify which topic	
8	you're asking him about?		
9	MR. JOYNER:	Do you have Paragraph 4 in	
10	front of you?		
11	MR. DOWLESS:	Yes.	
12	MR. JOYNER:	With respect to any of the	
13	assertions that's made in Par	agraph 4, do you have firsthand	
14	knowledge about any of them?		
15	MR. BRANCH:	Objection.	
16	MR. DOWLESS:	I've told them that, you know,	
17	the write-in votes, that me a	and the Republican Chair talked	
18	about this the next day.		
19	MR. JOYNER:	So you do have firsthand	
20	knowledge about the total		
21	MR. DOWLESS:	Just the	
22	MR. JOYNER:	the total?	
23	MR. DOWLESS:	Just the total, the total	
24	vote.		

MR. JOYNER: Now, with respect to Paragraph

- 1 6, do you have personal knowledge that the voters of Bladen
- 2 County appears to be victim of a massive scheme to run an
- 3 absentee ballot mill?
- 4 MR. DOWLESS: Did they run a massive scheme
- 5 to do that?
- 6 MR. JOYNER: Let me direct your attention
- 7 to the Paragraph 6.
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: I see that, sir.
- 9 MR. JOYNER: And the first paragraph--
- MR. DOWLESS: I see that too.
- 11 MR. JOYNER: Now, do you have firsthand
- 12 knowledge to support that assertion?
- MR. DOWLESS: Where it's a scheme or
- 14 whatever, it's a high volume of write-in votes is what I
- 15 quoted at the very start of this meeting when they asked me
- 16 to testify.
- 17 MR. JOYNER: What evidence did you have
- 18 that this is an absentee ballot mill involving hundreds of
- 19 ballots?
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: Do what now?
- 21 MR. JOYNER: What evidence do you have or
- 22 firsthand knowledge do you have that this is a massive
- 23 scheme to run an absentee ballot mill?
- MR. DOWLESS: As far as names, I haven't
- 25 seen a ballot, you know, to say--I haven't seen it.

- 1 JUDGE BAKER: Mr. Chairman, this line of
- 2 questioning really makes me uneasy. I mean in a courtroom
- 3 you're not even permitted to ask a client about the content
- 4 of a complaint. I mean are we really going to accomplish
- 5 anything by this?
- 6 And you certainly know that, sir, courtroom
- 7 procedure. You don't take a complaint or an answer and you
- 8 don't go line by line in asking him in front of a trier of
- 9 fact and there are, I think, procedural reasons. It's not
- 10 his language; it's the language of his attorney.
- 11 It will be for us to determine whether any of
- 12 these allegations are true or not. He didn't even write
- 13 this. So I'm just wondering, is this a good use of time?
- 14 I really don't see that. It's not even permitted in a
- 15 courtroom. And as a law professor, you certainly know that,
- 16 sir.
- 17 MR. JOYNER: Well, I've tried any number
- 18 of cases.
- 19 JUDGE BAKER: Yes, sir, and you know that
- 20 this is not an appropriate line of questioning in a
- 21 courtroom.
- 22 MR. JOYNER: And I do know that this is an
- 23 appropriate line of questioning in court.
- JUDGE BAKER: It is?
- MR. JOYNER: It is, yes.

- 1 JUDGE BAKER: Not in a courtroom that I'm
- 2 used to, sir.
- 3 MR. JOYNER: Well, I've never been in your
- 4 courtroom.
- 5 JUDGE BAKER: You would take a complaint in
- 6 front of a Plaintiff and ask him about the wording of their
- 7 complaint?
- 8 MR. JOYNER: Judge, the question was, is
- 9 there a factual basis to support the assertion that you
- 10 made.
- 11 JUDGE BAKER: Yes, sir, and I'm really not
- 12 trying to argue with you. I'm just trying to move this
- 13 along. We've been here a long time now, and it will be up
- 14 to us to determine if any of these allegations are right.
- 15 I know what he's going to say. You're going to
- 16 ask him about the wording, and he's going to stutter around
- 17 a little bit about the words that his attorney used, and
- 18 then we will go to the next one, and I just don't know that
- 19 that's an effective use of time for you or for your clients
- 20 or for any of us.
- 21 And I apologize if I'm wrong about saying that
- 22 it's not appropriate to question about the complaint or the
- 23 answer for the party in a courtroom in front of the trier
- 24 of fact. I don't think it is, and I don't really see that
- 25 this is an appropriate line of questioning. I just really

- 1 want to try to move this along if we can.
- 2 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do you think you could wrap
- 3 it up just fairly quickly here?
- 4 MR. JOYNER: Well, Mr. Chairman, I think
- 5 it is always an appropriate question in any courtroom to ask
- 6 a witness if there is a factual basis for the assertions
- 7 that they are making.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay, then ask that question
- 9 and let's move it on.
- 10 MR. JOYNER: Which question that I asked?
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Ask that question, and then
- we're going to move on to the next item, okay?
- 13 MR. JOYNER: Now, with respect to Paragraph
- 14 6, is there a factual basis for the assertions that you have
- 15 made in that particular paragraph?
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: Well, they got us here with
- 17 the forensic handwriting expert, you know, her testimony.
- 18 I was not there on this.
- 19 MR. JOYNER: So you don't know.
- 20 MR. DOWLESS: You know, I--just going back,
- 21 I won't there. I've not seen the ballots, and I've said
- 22 that several, several times now.
- 23 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Malcolm has already asked
- 24 you about Ms. Deborah Monroe reference, but there's another
- 25 provision there dealing with Mary Johnson who was a witness

- 1 for 74 ballots and received \$450; Lola Wooten, a witness of
- 2 58 ballots and received \$500; Deborah Cogdell, a witness for
- 3 45 ballots and received \$300; and Bridgette Keaton, a
- 4 witness for 16 ballots, received \$630.
- 5 Do you have facts--did you have facts to support
- 6 this allegation?
- 7 MR. DOWLESS: Is this not public knowledge
- 8 off of the website, and I believe I answered Mr. Malcolm
- 9 that I didn't firsthand get this. Someone else got it, and
- 10 I took the Fifth on giving the name who give it to me.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I think you've answered it.
- 12 Let's move on, Professor.
- MR. BRANCH: I'm going to interpose a
- 14 standing objection to the extent that Counsel is covering
- 15 the grounds that Mr. Malcolm's already covered with the
- 16 witness.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right. Noted.
- 18 MR. JOYNER: I just have a few more quick
- 19 questions.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Let's try to wrap it up. Will
- 21 Mr. Hamilton be asking questions?
- MR. HAMILTON: Not so far, Your Honor.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, you don't have to "Your
- 24 Honor" me. Okay, I'm going to assume you want and I'm going
- 25 to give you a couple more minutes, and then we're going to

- 1 be done with Mr. Dowless, okay?
- 2 MR. JOYNER: I want to ask you then, Mr.
- 3 Dowless, if in the prior election, if you were endorsed by
- 4 the Bladen County Improvement Association--
- 5 MR. BRANCH: Objection to relevance.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'll let him answer.
- 7 MR. MALCOLM: Can you restate the question?
- 8 MR. JOYNER: In prior elections were you
- 9 endorsed by the Bladen County Improvement Association?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: They put me on their ballot.
- 11 Yes, sir, they had had me on their ballots in 2012, but I
- 12 give them no money.
- 13 MS. AMOROSO: What did you run for in 2012,
- 14 sir?
- MR. DOWLESS: The Soil and Water.
- MS. AMOROSO: Same?
- 17 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, ma'am, and this
- 18 will be my second term.
- 19 MR. JOYNER: In 2016 were you endorsed by
- 20 the Bladen County Improvement Association PAC?
- 21 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- 22 MR. JOYNER: And in fact the write-in for
- 23 Franklin Graham was promoted by the Bladen County
- 24 Improvement Association PAC; is that correct?
- 25 MR. DOWLESS: If you say it is. Like I

- 1 said, I have not seen the ballots. You know, it could only
- 2 be 100 Franklin Grahams. All I'm saying the reason why I
- 3 brought the protest and me and the Republican Chair sat down
- 4 because of the high volume of write-ins, like I've stated
- 5 from the first time I walked up.
- 6 MR. JOYNER: And this is just--because it's
- 7 been a while since I've heard this. Your information is
- 8 that you did not observe any ballots and/or certification
- 9 forms other than your own; is that correct?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: That's correct.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right, if we can limit
- 12 this to one more question because Mr. Malcolm has a couple
- of questions in order to move on to the Respondent's
- 14 presentation.
- 15 MR. JOYNER: And you got me at a great
- 16 time, Mr. Chairman, because that was my last question.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Professor. Mr.
- 18 Malcolm.
- 19 MR. MALCOLM: Sir, a couple of questions.
- 20 Did you speak with Matthew Mathis after speaking with the
- 21 investigators from the State Board of Elections?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: Did I speak with him? Yes,
- 23 and he came to me.
- MR. MALCOLM: Came to see you?
- MR. DOWLESS: Yes. He said he wanted to

- 1 meet me, and I met him and--
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: Where'd you meet him at?
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: Elizabethtown.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Where at, though, in
- 5 particular?
- 6 MR. DOWLESS: It was right there close to
- 7 Burger King.
- 8 MR. MALCOLM: Outside, or did y'all get a
- 9 Whopper?
- 10 MR. DOWLESS: No, no, no. I had pulled my
- 11 van up, and they got in the van.
- MR. MALCOLM: Who's they?
- 13 MR. DOWLESS: Ms. Caitie and Mr. Mathis, and
- 14 we was talking, and I believe his words was, "I'm scared."
- 15 I said, "Well, Mr. Mathis, I didn't hire you." I said, "I
- 16 hired Caitie." I says, "Now, what you've done on your own
- 17 and if you've done something wrong, you need to tell the
- 18 people." That was my exact words to that gentleman.
- I said, "If you have done something wrong, you
- 20 need to tell the investigators."
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Do you recall when that was?
- 22 MR. DOWLESS: Maybe two and half weeks ago
- 23 or something like that. I'm just saying in a round about
- 24 area there, Mr. Malcolm.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: Do you recall if it was during

- 1 the week or on the weekend?
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: It was on a Thursday or a
- 3 Friday, I believe.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Thursday or a Friday.
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Do you remember what time of
- 7 day it was?
- 8 MR. DOWLESS: Probably around 5:30, 6:00.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: You were just getting ready
- 10 to turn on the headlights.
- 11 MR. DOWLESS: I'm just saying--I'm just
- 12 saying within that time frame.
- MR. MALCOLM: Subsequent to that
- 14 conversation in November near Burger King for which Caitie
- 15 an Matthew Mathis got in your van, have you had any other
- 16 conversations with either one of those in person, on the
- 17 phone, in an e-mail, text, or any other way?
- 18 MR. DOWLESS: Just that one time when they
- 19 called me.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Okay. Thank you.
- 21 JUDGE BAKER: Mr. Chairman, I have a
- 22 question.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Go right ahead, Judge.
- 24 JUDGE BAKER: Just some background
- 25 information, I guess, sir. Are you the Soil and Water

- 1 Conservation officer?
- 2 MR. DOWLESS: Yes.
- 3 JUDGE BAKER: How long have you been the
- 4 Soil and Water Conservation officer?
- 5 MR. DOWLESS: I had one term. I was elected
- 6 in 2012.
- 7 JUDGE BAKER: That really was my question.
- 8 You have been elected one time before?
- 9 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, sir.
- 10 JUDGE BAKER: Out of curiosity, was there
- 11 a write-in candidate in--
- MR. DOWLESS: No, sir.
- JUDGE BAKER: Did you know there was a
- 14 write-in candidate that was going to get like 3,000 some
- 15 votes in this election?
- 16 MR. DOWLESS: I'd have never dreamed that.
- JUDGE BAKER: Was there campaigning? Was
- 18 there campaigning by Franklin Graham?
- 19 MR. DOWLESS: Sir, if Mr. Franklin Graham
- 20 was to walk up today, I would not know him.
- 21 JUDGE BAKER: Did you see any signs, "Vote
- 22 Franklin Graham, Soil and Water Conservation person"?
- 23 MR. DOWLESS: No, sir, I didn't see any
- 24 signs or anything like that.
- 25 JUDGE BAKER: Publicity or anything like

- 1 that?
- CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: E-mails?
- 3 MR. DOWLESS: I knew that--the past, you
- 4 know, from what I've seen, you know, it was the GOTV, get
- 5 out to Vote, and, you know, like I said, I have not seen the
- 6 ballots. I couldn't tell you--
- 7 JUDGE BAKER: No, I was just wondered really
- 8 if it was a surprise or not that--
- 9 MR. DOWLESS: Yes, it was a surprise to get
- 10 that many write-in votes.
- JUDGE BAKER: But you knew he was a
- 12 candidate or that there was a person being pushed by a
- 13 group.
- MR. DOWLESS: I had heard that.
- 15 JUDGE BAKER: All right, sir.
- MR. DOWLESS: I had heard that.
- 17 JUDGE BAKER: Okay, the surprise then was
- 18 not that there was somebody named Franklin Graham that was
- 19 showing up as getting write-in votes. The surprise to you
- 20 was that there was that number.
- 21 MR. DOWLESS: That number of 3,700 write-in
- 22 votes.
- 23 JUDGE BAKER: All right. Thank you. I just
- 24 didn't understand if there was a big election by any means
- 25 or signs up campaigning or--

especially take a ballot.

```
1
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                  No.
 2
              JUDGE BAKER:
                                  Thank you, sir.
 3
               DR. KRICKER:
                                 I just have one question. You
    mentioned that some guy called you and advised you that the
 4
 5
    Baldwins had voted three ballots and asked you what to do?
     I was just wondering who called you.
 6
 7
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                  That was Caitie and Matthew.
              DR. KRICKER:
                                  That was Caitie and Matthew.
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                  Yes, ma'am. Yes, ma'am.
10
              DR. KRICKER:
                                  Okay. Thank you.
11
              MS. AMOROSO:
                                 Mr. Dowless, have you held
     elected office prior to 2012?
12
13
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                 No, ma'am.
14
              MS. AMOROSO:
                                  So that was your first time?
15
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                  Yes, ma'am.
16
              DR. KRICKER:
                                  Oh, I'm sorry. I had one
17
    more. I was just wondering, why did they call you, Caitie
18
     and Matthew?
19
              MR. DOWLESS:
                                 Well, I had told Caitie I put
     the CC up, like I explained, on the request form. If the
20
21
    person asked them--when they done their request, if they
22
    asked them for assistance, don't press yourself on them.
23
    You ask them if they tell you they want you to come back,
24
    you go back. You don't touch the ballot. You don't
```

- 1 But what they had told me--again, this is hearsay,
- 2 what I told you before, Mr. Malcolm, when I started. They
- 3 had called me and said that the lady had signed all three
- 4 of the ballots, and they witnessed it. She gave them the
- 5 ballot. He got the ballots and called me and asked me.
- I said, "You take the ballots back to the people
- 7 and you don't bother it." Then I go to Ms. Cynthia Shaw,
- 8 Mr. Cogdell, and Mr. Baldwin at the Bladen Improvement,
- 9 Cogdell, that's the county Commissioner, when in and give
- 10 the statement. That's where the Josh came from. And I
- 11 don't know any Josh. That's the statement that Mr. Baldwin
- 12 got.
- 13 MS. AMOROSO: I have one more question.
- 14 Just clarify for me. In the Soil and Water race, it's
- 15 nonpartisan and there were no Republicans running; is that
- 16 correct?
- 17 MR. DOWLESS: I was nonpartisan on that
- 18 race, as unaffiliated. I had changed my affiliation to
- 19 unaffiliated, and here last Wednesday I changed my
- 20 affiliation to Republican. But as in the race itself I was
- 21 unaffiliated.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Do y'all have any
- 23 more evidence to put on?
- MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Chair, we have no more
- 25 witnesses, and basically in the sense of time, based upon

- 1 what we've heard today, we ask on behalf of my clients that
- 2 the absentee ballots that I believe here are from Bladen
- 3 County be admitted into evidence or at least admitted onto
- 4 the record so that the Board can examine them at such time
- 5 as they deem appropriate, and with the absentee envelopes,
- 6 be admitted into the record. And with that, we have no more
- 7 evidence.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. All right, care
- 9 to start, Professor?
- 10 MR. JOYNER: Yes, Mr. Chairman. Can we
- 11 have a three-minute break?
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Sure.
- 13 (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken
- 14 from 5:27 p.m. to 5:36 p.m.)
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Professor, have at it, sir.
- 16 MR. JOYNER: Yes, Mr. Chairman. We would
- 17 move at this point--we would move at this time this protest
- 18 be dismissed pursuant to 163-182.10(d)(2)(b) in that the
- 19 protest does not---the protester does not present
- 20 substantial evidence of a violation of the election law or
- 21 other irregularity or conduct, and specifically the
- 22 allegations that have been made in Paragraph 7 of its
- 23 complaint.
- 24 And that the results of this would not cast any
- 25 doubt on the results of this particular election. That if

- 1 you kind of drop all of the votes that is alleged to be
- 2 involved here, that it would have no impact on the outcome
- 3 of the election that is at issue here nor any other election
- 4 that may be--that was on the ballot.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Hamilton.
- 6 MR. HAMILTON: Yes.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do you care to add to that or
- 8 present any evidence or will you stand with the Professor?
- 9 MR. HAMILTON: I agree with the--I would
- 10 support the Professor's motion. I certainly think it's well
- 11 founded. We don't intend to present any evidence. I would
- 12 like to address the Board briefly--
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Absolutely.
- 14 MR. HAMILTON: --in summation at the
- 15 conclusion, but we don't intend to present any evidence.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, okay. Then we had
- 17 agreed to a rebuttal, right? So why don't we just grab some
- 18 final remarks from each of the three, and even though I'm
- 19 allocating ten minutes, please don't feel obligated to use
- 20 them all. We've heard a lot, and we appreciate the good
- 21 work of each of the counsel here. So I will start with Mr.
- 22 Knight or--
- 23 MR. KNIGHT: In fairness to counsel for the
- 24 PAC, I had just asked him prior to the Board gaveling back
- 25 in whether they intended to ask testimony from witnesses,

- 1 and I'm not sure if he was indicating to the Board whether
- 2 or not he was not going to call witnesses or whether he was
- 3 just going to stand on his motion. So can you--
- 4 MR. JOYNER: We're going to stand on our
- 5 motion, and at this point our determination is not to
- 6 present witnesses, but the motion is at the conclusion of
- 7 the protester's evidence and that is to dismiss for their
- 8 failure to satisfy any burden or produce any evidence that
- 9 would evidence a violation of any statute.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Help yourselves,
- 11 gentlemen.
- 12 REBUTTAL BY MR. BRANCH:
- 13 MR. BRANCH: Thank you, members of the
- 14 Board. Again, my name is John Branch, here on behalf of the
- 15 protester and the McCrory committee. In summation, in
- 16 hearing the motion from Mr. Joyner which argues that there
- 17 is no substantial evidence supporting the protest, and the
- 18 protest here--I think we need some clarity with regard to
- 19 exactly what the issues are with respect to the ballots that
- 20 are subject to this protest.
- 21 The issues are that there are signatures that
- 22 there is an expert report and expert testimony in the record
- 23 that match on a number of absent--mail-in absentee ballots
- 24 for the identification of the candidate for the Soil and
- 25 Water Conservation position as well as similar signatures

- 1 on the absentee ballots themselves that may match the same
- 2 handwriting on the listed name, Mr. Graham, as the candidate
- 3 for Soil and Water Conservation supervisor.
- 4 Now , Mr. Joyner's motion raised an interesting
- 5 point which is what is the burden here on the protester?
- 6 Is the burden fully on the protester in order to prove every
- 7 indicia of fraud that is raised in the complaint? Our
- 8 position is no. Our position is not that we can go through
- 9 and look at--as the protester, look at every ballot at issue
- 10 and identify for finality whether or not each specific
- 11 ballot has been fraudulently cast.
- 12 What we are asking, however, is that the Board
- 13 do that. We can't see the original ballots. We can't see
- 14 the names. We can't hide the names to the ballots. The
- 15 Board can. And that evidence is in front of the Board in
- 16 terms of the documents that have been brought over from
- 17 Bladen County, the original absentee ballots. The original
- 18 absentee ballot envelopes, and I would imagine that the
- 19 Board has some additional information in the form of the
- 20 investigation that's being conducted into this matter.
- 21 And so I understand Mr. Joyner's position with
- 22 regard to saying, well, the protester, an individual
- 23 candidate in a campaign, have not met and proved with, you
- 24 know, well, 100 percent certainty that fraud occurred.
- 25 The challenge here is that the Board has the

- 1 cards, and what we're asking is for the Board to look at the
- 2 evidence and on a ballot-by-ballot basis determine whether
- 3 or not fraud did occur.
- 4 We think there is an indication of fraud that
- 5 rises to the level that makes that analysis and that word
- 6 appropriate here. Now, in entertaining that analysis, I
- 7 think it's important to go back and look at the statute and
- 8 what the statute requires with regard to assistance on
- 9 absentee ballots.
- 10 And there are actually two statutes that are at
- 11 issue here because there's the 163-226.3(a)(1) which is the
- 12 statute in the absentee ballot article describing
- 13 circumstances which rise to felonies, and that's an
- 14 important point for this Board because the legislature saw
- 15 fit to codify into law that a failure to comply with certain
- 16 election rules rises to the level of a felony.
- 17 There is heightened importance attached to
- 18 compliance with these rules, heightened importance. The
- 19 rule here is, quote, "It shall be unlawful for any person
- 20 except the voter's near relative or the voter's verifiable
- 21 legal guardian to assist the voter to vote an absentee
- 22 ballot."
- 23 An argument was raised in opening, well, what does
- 24 "assist the voter to vote an absentee ballot" mean. Is
- 25 writing in the name of the Soil and Water Conservation

- 1 candidate but not actually bubbling in the vote--does that
- 2 constitute assistance in violation of this statute?
- 3 The testimony from the Bladen County Board of
- 4 Elections member in front of you today was this: That that
- 5 ballot is not voted in Bladen County without---for write-in
- 6 candidates without both the bubble and the name. And so you
- 7 have to have both of those elements in order for the ballot
- 8 to get voted.
- 9 If the ballot only has the bubble, it is not
- 10 counted for that candidate. So you have to have both
- 11 elements. So because in order for the ballot to get
- 12 counted, you have to have the name and the bubble, the fact
- 13 that the names were filled in absolutely qualifies as
- 14 assisting in filling out a ballot in violation of 163-
- 15 226.3(a)(1).
- I'd also point the Board--
- 17 JUDGE BAKER: I'm sorry. May I ask a
- 18 question?
- 19 MR. BRANCH: Yeah. Certainly.
- 20 JUDGE BAKER: This came up earlier, and I
- 21 apologize for my confusion earlier. Is it your--are you
- 22 saying that for a write-in ballot to be counted, not only
- 23 there has to be the name written in, but also a marking
- 24 indicating that?
- MR. BRANCH: That is correct.

```
1 JUDGE BAKER: How about 163-182.1 talking
```

- 2 about the principles in counting official ballots, talking
- 3 about write-in votes, "shall be counted in general elections
- 4 if all of the following are true, (a) it's written by the
- 5 voter or by a person authorized to assist the voter, (b) the
- 6 write-in vote is not cast for a candidate who's failed to
- 7 quality, or (c) the voter's choice can clearly be
- 8 determined." Why do you not count it if it can be clearly
- 9 determined?
- 10 MR. BRANCH: I believe there is case law,
- 11 and if you can give me one moment.
- 12 (Pause)
- MR. BRANCH: And I don't have copies of
- 14 this unfortunately, but--
- 15 JUDGE BAKER: Is it a case decision?
- 16 Because I don't know of a case decision. I am just going
- 17 by the statute. Even in the administrative code it says,
- 18 "If a voter has done anything to a ballot other than mark
- 19 it properly with a pen and pencil, it shall be counted,
- 20 unless such action by the voter makes it impossible to
- 21 determine the voter's choice."
- 22 Obviously the voter wrote a name in; it's the
- 23 voter's choice.
- 24 MR. BRANCH: And one of the reasons I am
- 25 making the argument is not just because of the testimony

- from here, but I'm looking at a case, In re: Protest of
- 2 Rocky Midget, 2 November 1993. It's 117 NC App 213, and the
- 3 case dealt with whether 36 ballots that had no name written
- 4 on them should have been counted for a write-in candidate.
- 5 So they punched the write-in without filling out
- 6 the name, and the county board counted the votes for the
- 7 write-in candidate, and the Court of Appeals overturned
- 8 that.
- 9 And then secondly, there were votes that were
- 10 counted as well, and it went through a number of other votes
- 11 where there were different iterations of the write-in
- 12 candidates name, R. Midget, Midget, Rocky, things like that,
- 13 and the language of the opinion indicated that those ballots
- 14 were both--they both had the different iterations of the
- 15 name and they had been punched.
- 16 And so there were both elements of that, and my
- 17 understanding from the election officials--from the
- 18 testimony today, and my experience, is that you have to have
- 19 both the name and actually filling in, circling, or marking
- 20 the bubble next to the name in order for it to be counted.
- 21 I don't think just writing in the name is sufficient.
- 22 JUDGE BAKER: So the decision really then
- 23 is case law rather than statute, because I can't--after we
- 24 started talking about it, I started looking, and I can't
- 25 find the statute. So it's a case law decision.

- 1 MR. BRANCH: That's the basis for what--
- JUDGE BAKER: Thank you. That answers my
- 3 question.
- 4 MR. LAWSON: The case is 1993, and the
- 5 statute was written first in 2001, and subsequent to that,
- 6 it was our administrative code thereafter, so it's a pre-
- 7 dating case. It pre-dates the statute.
- 8 JUDGE BAKER: Oh. So, well, is it still up
- 9 in the air then?
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Well, I'll tell you what, the
- 11 training--the training that I've been through over the years
- 12 agrees with what you're saying, involved the oval, as I call
- 13 it. The oval has to be (unintelligible) for the board to
- 14 determine--
- 15 JUDGE BAKER: I'm sorry to delay. Thank
- 16 you.
- MR. BRANCH: No problem.
- 18 MR. LAWSON: I waited--potentially direct
- 19 your question to Ms. Strach because there is--the fact that
- $20\,$   $\,$  that is the practice in some counties has not been
- 21 consistent with our legal interpretation.
- 22 We are bound to conduct an analysis of voter
- 23 intent even when inappropriately marked, just like the
- 24 statute says and just like repeated different words in our
- 25 code.

- 1 JUDGE BAKER: So it is kind of up in the air
- 2 then. Apparently different counties do different things,
- 3 maybe?
- 4 DIRECTOR STRACH: I would hope not. We--our
- 5 instruction is they have to look at voter intent, and if
- 6 they can't determine voter intent, they should count the
- 7 ballot.
- 8 JUDGE BAKER: Even if it's not an oval
- 9 marked in and the names written in?
- 10 DIRECTOR STRACH: Even if there's not an oval.
- JUDGE BAKER: Okay. Thank you.
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: It was clear in the Washington
- 13 State manual.
- 14 MR. BRANCH: But I think the distinction
- 15 with the matter we have here though is by the indications
- 16 being that the name on the Soil and Water Conservation
- 17 write-in can be filled in not by the voter but by somebody
- 18 else. That does not rise to the level of being an
- 19 indication of the voter's intent. So that, I think,
- 20 distinguishes this matter from the case law.
- 21 So backing up a little bit, the framework we have
- 22 here makes it a felony for someone to inappropriately assist
- 23 the voter with regard to filling out the absentee ballot.
- 24 And we've got--the situation we have here is there are
- 25 similar names that were--or excuse me, what appears to be

- 1 the same people filled out the Soil and Water Conservation
- 2 candidate names that may have been witnesses as well, and
- 3 in addition if there was assistance rendered the application
- 4 in the absentee ballot return envelopes did not reflect that
- 5 someone assisted the voters with the ballots.
- 6 Now, we believe that this rises to the level
- 7 to--such that the Board should look on a ballot-by-ballot
- 8 basis and determine whether or not for each absentee ballot
- 9 for which was--had the write-in vote for Mr. Graham, the
- 10 Soil and Water Conservation in Bladen County, the Board
- 11 should determine whether or not those votes were lawfully
- 12 cast.
- 13 Now, I think the challenge next comes is for those
- 14 votes that the Board determines are not lawfully cast or
- 15 there were problems in casting them, what is the remedy?
- 16 What happens next?
- 17 And I will concede that it is not a very clear
- 18 question under the statutes, but what I have a--what I think
- 19 is challenging here is if the Board finds that there is
- 20 substantial evidence of fraud in connection with the casting
- 21 of certain ballots, I'm not sure that there is a way for the
- 22 Board to bifurcate that fraud out and somehow take the
- 23 position that, well, you know, the Soil and Water
- 24 Conservation piece may have been fraudulently written in
- 25 there, but we're going to count the rest of the ballot.

- 1 Our expert testified today that there is no
- 2 forensic way to try and go in and identify whether the same
- 3 person bubbled in all of the different bubbles on a ballot.
- 4 You're not able to do so.
- 5 And so for the ballots that this Board does the
- 6 analysis, which we certainly hope it will, and if it finds
- 7 that many of these ballots have been improperly or
- 8 fraudulently cast, which we think will happen, that
- 9 fraud--there's no evidence from which the Board can say,
- 10 well, wait a second; that fraud doesn't apply to the
- 11 entirety of the ballot.
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: One minute.
- 13 MR. BRANCH: So that is why the remedy that
- 14 we're asking for today is that to the extent that the Board
- 15 makes this finding of fraud with respect to the casting of
- 16 the ballots, those ballots should not be counted.
- 17 Now, I'm aware of the last issue with regard to
- 18 there's some due process concerns in not counting those
- 19 ballots. I think--I have done a little bit of research on
- 20 it. I can't represent to the Board that it's exhaustive.
- I do question exactly what process is needed, but I do  $\,$
- 22 understand there is an increased time line on this.
- 23 But I do think that it's very fundamental that
- 24 there's been evidence presented today in terms of hard
- 25 documents, an expert witness, and a member of the Bladen

- 1 County Board of Elections would at least provide enough
- 2 evidence to allow this Board to look at a very detailed
- 3 level as to whether fraudulent votes have been cast, and if
- 4 those votes have been cast, we believe that they need to be
- 5 retrieved. Thank you.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Counsel.
- 7 Professor.
- 8 REBUTTAL BY PROFESSOR JOYNER:
- 9 MR. JOYNER: Mr. Chairman and members of
- 10 the Board, at this stage in the proceeding, the statute
- 11 calls for a showing of substantial evidence to support their
- 12 claim that the specific statutes, as outlined in the
- 13 complaint, have been violated.
- 14 In this instance, there is absolutely no evidence,
- 15 not a scintilla of evidence of a violation of the election
- 16 laws, not at all. So the question of whether there is
- 17 substantial evidence or not is really way--a level way above
- 18 where we are at in the evidence that has been presented.
- 19 And for this Board to conclude (1) that there is
- 20 substantial evidence would require them to engage in rank
- 21 speculation and conjecture and surmise about what may have
- 22 happened where there is no evidence that it did in fact
- 23 happen.
- 24 So fraud deals with intentional conduct which is
- 25 designed to deceive a person, intentional conduct, and there

- 1 is absolutely no evidence that's been presented here which
- 2 speaks to whomever, these unidentified people and their
- 3 intent to deceive anyone.
- 4 What we do have is evidence that there were a
- 5 number of ballots anywhere between 160 to 180-some ballots
- 6 in which the name Franklin Graham was inserted in the write-
- 7 in section of the ballot.
- 8 And with respect to them, those from the forensic
- 9 document examiner, they could separate those into seven
- 10 different groups of people that had similar handwriting, no
- 11 identification being given as to any one individual that fit
- 12 any group that was identified.
- 13 In addition to that, the evidence would further
- 14 say that it is impossible based on the record that we have
- 15 here to connect these 178 certifications to specific ballots
- 16 that's been cast.
- 17 Now, what we do know is that Franklin Graham
- 18 received 3,700 votes, 3,740 absentee votes. That's the only
- 19 way he could've gotten any votes. So you had 3,700 people,
- 20 yet we're here to deal with this notion of 178 people
- 21 allegedly who are unknown and undetermined that committed
- 22 some fraud that doesn't exist.
- 23 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Now, can you not write in a
- 24 candidate on election day?
- MR. JOYNER: You can.

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm just trying to figure out
- 2 what the other 3,000 some odd--
- 3 MR. JOYNER: But they would also be write-
- 4 ins. They would all be write-ins--
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Right.
- 6 MR. JOYNER: --in order for--to get to
- 7 that--
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm just trying to figure out,
- 9 you know, where the big difference might have come from.
- 10 MR. JOYNER: The representative from the
- 11 Bladen County Board of Elections said that marking the
- 12 ballot, as they've been trained and as they do, is concluded
- 13 when you fill in the bubble. Merely writing the name is not
- 14 marking the ballot, and I think that testimony was very
- 15 clear.
- 16 And the absentee application and certificate that
- 17 I have before me says that the only time that a person has
- 18 to certify to assisting a voter is that when they have
- 19 assisted the voter in marking his or her ballot, and again,
- 20 that's not my language. That's the language that I'm
- 21 reading from the official form from the State Board of
- 22 Elections. Or if they've assisted the voter in signing this
- 23 certificate. And there is absolutely no evidence that
- 24 anyone of these people, unknown people at this point, did
- 25 either one or both that's been presented here.

```
1 Instead the attorney wants you to become
```

- 2 investigators and go back behind closed doors now and look
- 3 for what they are unable to present, and that is
- 4 inappropriate, improper, and untimely to do here.
- 5 The other witness certification with respect to
- 6 those people who signed as witnesses indicates that they
- 7 gave assistance to the voter. Implicit in being a witness
- 8 is giving assistance, and the certification that is
- 9 presented here indicates that they are acknowledging that
- 10 they are given assistance to that absentee voter. So--
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: One minute, Professor. One
- 12 minute.
- 13 MR. JOYNER: So when the person signed as
- 14 a witness, they are saying that I have given to this
- 15 absentee voter assistance which is what the form provided
- 16 by the State Board of Elections provides.
- 17 So where you have this occurrence, no matter how
- 18 many times it occurs, it is still lawful and within the
- 19 guidelines that's been established by this State Board of
- 20 Election, and that, ladies and gentlemen of the Board, is
- 21 not fraud. That is not illegal.
- 22 That does not violate any statute that we have in
- 23 the code of--the election code for the State of North
- 24 Carolina. Rather what should happen is that the Bladen
- 25 County Improvement Association ought to be commended for

- 1 having members and volunteers who go out into the community
- 2 to help people who are unable to go into the polls on
- 3 election day to vote and spend their time working with them
- 4 to make sure that that their participation in the political
- 5 process is made real. But, no, what we are doing here is
- 6 demonizing them for their patriotic service to our state and
- 7 the voters to ensure that their right to vote is respected
- 8 and they're allowed to exercise it.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Professor. Mr.
- 10 Hamilton.
- 11 JUDGE BAKER: Could I ask a question before
- 12 Mr. Hamilton?
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Of course.
- 14 JUDGE BAKER: Were these votes counted for
- 15 Franklin Graham? There's been some speculation as to
- 16 whether or not they should've been counted unless they were
- 17 bubbled. Were they counted in this election?
- 18 DIRECTOR STRACH: Bladen County is probably--
- 19 may be presently counting the write-ins from absentee. So
- 20 we could certainly check and see, but they were doing it
- 21 yesterday and were going to do that early today too.
- 22 JUDGE BAKER: So I take it, it's the
- 23 contention of some party they shouldn't have been counted.
- 24 MR. BRANCH: Mr. Baker, if I may, the
- 25 number of absentee ballots that we got are for Mr. Graham

- 1 is the mail-in absentee number from the State Board of
- 2 Elections website which were counted for him as of, I
- 3 believe, election night. So they are at least posted
- 4 preliminarily on the State Board's website as being counted.
- 5 JUDGE BAKER: Okay. Thank you.
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Has Bladen County canvassed
- 7 yet or is that what they--
- 8 DIRECTOR STRACH: They're waiting on us. They
- 9 waiting on us. What they were tallying were write-ins from
- 10 their absentee by mail, not from election day.
- MR. KNIGHT: And that's what we're
- 12 discussing.
- 13 MS. AMOROSO: Where are those ballots now?
- 14 DIRECTOR STRACH: We have them, but because they
- 15 use a DS200, they have an image log that they can use to
- 16 count the write-ins without even having that.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Hamilton.
- 18 REBUTTAL BY MR. HAMILTON:
- 19 MR. HAMILTON: Thank you, Mr. Chairman and
- 20 members of the Board. The standard--I'm going to start, as
- 21 I started before, with the law because that's what
- 22 constrains us, that's what unites us, that's the task before
- 23 this board.
- 24 For a protest to succeed, the protester must come
- 25 forward with substantial evidence sufficient to change the

- 1 outcome of the election. I didn't bother with the citation
- 2 because we all know that. That is not a small hurdle,
- 3 substantial evidence, nor is the second prong, change the
- 4 outcome.
- 5 This protest appears to allege improper assistance
- 6 and nothing more. The prong that we didn't hear much about
- 7 at all in this complaint is that a single individual
- 8 witnessed multiple ballot envelopes. That's not a crime.
- 9 That's no illegal. It's not even argued to be illegal. It
- 10 was just apparently thrown in because the numbers were
- 11 there, and if you add that up, you get to a larger number
- 12 of ballots that we can cast a cloud over, but looked at in
- 13 the cold light of day, it's perfectly appropriate, and I
- 14 agree with Professor Joyner that's something you should
- 15 applaud, the volunteers who went out there and helped people
- 16 cast their ballots.
- 17 But even if you consider this protest as a case
- 18 of improper assistance, the case fails there too. We've
- 19 looked at--we've talked about the statute earlier, Gen Stat
- 20 163-226.3, and that's the one that specifically talks about
- 21 when you can have assistance and with a providing clause
- 22 that if there's no near relative or guardian available, the
- 23 voter may request some other person to give assistance.
- 24 So it specifically contemplates that someone other
- 25 than a relative or a legal guardian can provide that

- 1 assistance.
- Now, of course, we know they're supposed to sign
- 3 the--the assistant sign. I hadn't noticed the language
- 4 before in the witness certification there. But what--in any
- 5 event, however you construe that statute, in the event that
- 6 a voter--in the event that there is evidence placed before
- 7 you of a violation of the statute, Section B requires the
- 8 Board upon receipt of a sworn affidavit from a resident of
- 9 the county attesting to first person knowledge of a
- 10 violation, then you are to refer to the district attorney.
- 11 As I said at the outset, there's no punishment
- 12 here in the statute for the voter. The voter isn't the one
- 13 who did something wrong. But it's the person providing the
- 14 improper assistance who is committing the felony who is to
- 15 be investigated and in an appropriate case then considered
- 16 for prosecution.
- 17 But we don't have that here. There is no sworn
- 18 affidavit. There's no sworn affidavit of a resident of the
- 19 county. There's no sworn affidavit of a resident of the
- 20 county with first person testimony of a violation, and even
- 21 if we put that aside, there's no witness that came in here
- 22 that said, "I saw him do it; he's the one who did this."
- 23 It's not there.
- The evidence in fact is really remarkably weak.
- 25 The protester's expert qualified it to the point that I

- 1 would submit that that opinion would be excluded in every
- 2 court, federal or state, in this country because there's no
- 3 opinion there.
- 4 What she said was, there are indications the
- 5 ballots within each group was written by a single writer,
- 6 and then qualified it further: Because of the existence of
- 7 handwritten and hand-printed Franklin Graham entries, and
- 8 the difficulty in comparisons, it's possible that the
- 9 Franklin Graham entries in one or more groups may be the
- 10 product of one writer.
- 11 That is not an opinion that's admissible. That's
- 12 not an opinion you can rely on. That's not evidence.
- 13 That's speculation. That's fine. I mean--I don't mean that
- 14 by criticism of the expert who is no longer here. It's not
- 15 her fault.
- 16 I mean as she pointed out, this is far from a
- 17 typical examination. She didn't have the original
- 18 documents. It wasn't a well lit room. She didn't have her
- 19 microscope with her. She didn't have time to do a forensic
- 20 examination and create the sort of reliable evidence that
- 21 one would expect.
- 22 She weakened it so much that this Board can't
- 23 really rely on it and shouldn't really rely on it to strip
- 24 hundreds--over 100 voters of their right to vote, the most
- 25 precious freedom that we have as freeborn Americans, to cast

- 1 a vote. And on this evidence there's simply not a
- 2 sufficient record to do that.
- 3 So what else is there? No witness testified to
- 4 personal knowledge. No individual has been identified as
- 5 the culprit. They could've subpoenaed those people and
- 6 called them here, put them under oath, and made them take
- 7 the Fifth or not. But they didn't.
- 8 The statute here tells you what to do. If you
- 9 find based on your conclusion, your review of the evidence,
- 10 your own investigation that there is evidence to suggest
- 11 something went on here, then you should refer it to the
- 12 district attorney and let that individual conduct a thorough
- 13 investigation.
- 14 Of the ballots, these voters are all registered
- 15 voters. They're all citizens. They all did everything
- 16 right. There's no question that they signed their ballot,
- 17 that the ballot envelope itself was perfectly acceptable.
- 18 You've heard from the county Elections Board
- 19 official that that was their process. It would never have
- 20 even gotten to this stage if they weren't registered,
- 21 qualified to vote and did everything right on the envelope.
- 22 So I'd submit to the extent that you've got a case
- 23 of improper assistance, the statute tells you what to do.
- 24 The ballots should be counted.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Mr. Hamilton.

```
1 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Chairman, can I ask a
```

- 2 question, please?
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Sure.
- 4 MR. KNIGHT: Mr. Hamilton reminded me about
- 5 the Board's own investigation, and so I would like to ask
- 6 whether or not this Board will take any information and
- 7 consider any information about the Board's ongoing
- 8 investigation of this exact incident, what's been going on
- 9 in Bladen County, and my understanding is that they had one
- 10 or more, I think more, investigators in Bladen County for
- 11 several days immediately after the election, and so that's
- 12 information obviously no one among us have had access to.
- And we spoke to Mr. Lawson--I've actually spoken
- 14 to Mr. Lawson so much I don't remember when it was, but he
- 15 said that oftentimes the Board will take such information
- 16 or receive such information in a situation. Quite frankly
- 17 you have more evidence at your disposal.
- 18 And I believe--I'm really just asking a question,
- 19 so I'm not going to get in an argument. I mean I'm not
- 20 trying to make an extra argument. Thank you.
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Any question from
- 22 any member of the Board to the folks out here or are you
- 23 ready to start deliberating?
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: I've got a question for Mr.
- 25 Knight.

- 1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: So based on the information
- 3 that we are aware of at the State Board of Elections, do we
- 4 have any voter that is represented to us that a ballot was
- 5 marked and submitted to the Bladen County Board of
- 6 Elections, say the ballots would have--that say Graham on
- 7 them, that for the other races did not express their voter's
- 8 intent? Do we have any information to suggest--
- 9 DIRECTOR STRACH: No, we don't.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. I'll let the judge
- 11 start.
- 12 JUDGE BAKER: I think in the future service,
- 13 I'm going to request to be seated in a different area. It
- 14 seems like I end up getting called on early all the time.
- 15 Well, it seems to me, to be perfectly honest, what
- 16 we have before us are--is evidence of questionable handling
- 17 of ballots in the Soil and Water Conservation race. We have
- 18 handwriting that attracted the attention because there was
- 19 a written in candidate. It got to be very familiar to the
- 20 people tallying the votes.
- 21 I wonder if there had been on--in the proper place
- 22 an indication of assistance, if that would have gotten the
- 23 attention that--I wonder then if the main problem in this
- 24 case was actually a person not putting their name in the
- 25 assistance, not that I think the assistance would

- 1 necessarily have been valid because I believe there are only
- 2 certain conditions under which assistance such as writing
- 3 the name of a candidate in would be allowed, but it has not
- 4 been presented to me at all. I've not heard anything about
- 5 what I consider to be extremely important on whether a
- 6 ballot should be counted or not or totally discarded and
- 7 that is the signature of the voter.
- 8 There does not appear to be any dispute of the
- 9 signatures of the voters on all the ballots, and I think
- 10 that's something that I would have to hear before I would
- 11 want to throw out a lot of ballots.
- 12 It is certainly sounding questionable about the
- 13 Soil and Water Conservation supervisor race in Bladen County
- 14 in 2016, but the write-in candidate did not succeed. The
- 15 candidate who was printed on the ballot actually was the
- 16 prevailing candidate.
- 17 So I'm wondering what other than for us to examine
- 18 all the ballots, what remedy we might really seriously
- 19 consider, and if we examine all the ballots and if we
- 20 determine that on the ballots there's the write-in candidate
- 21 for the Soil and Water Conservation race and in fact the
- 22 handwriting is on many, many same ballots by a few people,
- 23 and if we determine then that the proper thing would have
- 24 been for the person who is assisting in that absentee ballot
- 25 who signed as a witness who have indicated that they were

- 1 assisting, and then if we further indicate that this person
- 2 had such disability that they needed someone to write the
- 3 name of the candidate in, then it should be counted and then
- 4 it was all right, but otherwise there is something not good
- 5 about that race, but fortunately democracy prevailed and the
- 6 candidate on the ballot did win.
- 7 I really can't see how we could be expected to
- 8 discard all of the ballots in that race, though, when we
- 9 have ballots that were signed by a--by the voters. I don't
- 10 see how we could deprive them of their vote to vote for
- 11 every other race because we have some pretty serious
- 12 misgivings about the Soil and Water race which fortunately
- 13 turned out all right anyway.
- 14 If we look at all the ballots one by one, I think
- 15 that's what we're going to see. We're going to see a lot
- 16 of similar writing for Franklin Graham. We're going to see
- 17 a lot of ballots that should have had assistance on the--in
- 18 the appropriate place, and then even then there would still
- 19 be questions about it, but we're not going to see any
- 20 ballots that I know of that don't have a voter's signature
- 21 on them, and we don't have anyone before us at all who has
- 22 said, "I didn't--that is my absentee ballot, and I didn't
- 23 intend to vote that way."
- We do have one person who said that they weren't
- 25 permitted to vote which was a mistake. They should have

- 1 been allowed to vote provisionally, and then that should
- 2 have been investigated. So that was a mistake in Bladen
- 3 County, but that was just, what, three votes, I think.
- 4 I'm sorry, I've been skimming through he statutes
- 5 repeatedly trying to find the remedy that's being asked for
- 6 here and throwing out an entire ballot because of the
- 7 assistance is not proper and I can't do it, and even then
- 8 I don't know how many we would throw out. Would we throw
- 9 out 167? Would we throw out the 400 that we mentioned
- 10 earlier? Surely we wouldn't throw out 3,000 and something.
- 11 There's been nothing to indicate that I know of. So
- 12 I guess I just sit here kind of puzzled. Thank you.
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Dr. Kricker.
- 14 DR. KRICKER: Yes. I certainly agree with
- 15 the Judge. I see from the evidence the evidence presented
- 16 simply showed that write-in signatures matched witness
- 17 signatures on the envelopes.
- 18 This is the--for at least the claim of the
- 19 protest, and there are indications that there may have been
- 20 a problem with inappropriate assistance. But you can't
- 21 blame the voter if there were inappropriate assistance, and
- 22 I would absolutely agree that these folks need to be
- 23 counted.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Malcolm.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: I too, Judge, I think during

- 1 the last five hours it seems like you and I especially have
- 2 been asking a lot of questions perhaps supportive of each
- 3 other about this notion of the oval, and I agree with you,
- 4 Ms. Strach, absolutely. As a county board member, that was
- 5 the standard, and we would look at ballots when they were
- 6 mismarked or not marked properly or something was written
- 7 and the oval wasn't--you're absolutely right; we try to
- 8 determine the voter's intent.
- 9 I too struggle in trying to understand how we
- 10 could discard thousands of votes, hundreds of votes as a
- 11 minimum, when there is no question about, nor has there been
- 12 any evidence admitted or proffered even in your protest,
- 13 sir, about anything to do with the actual voters casting the
- 14 ballots themselves. So I agree with you, Judge, in that
- 15 respect.
- 16 I say all that; I'm pretty clear in my mind, but
- 17 I do think some folks need to do some further looking down
- 18 in Bladen County. Now, Bladen County is down in my
- 19 neighborhood; it's down in southeastern North Carolina, and
- 20 you folks who have heard me speak before know that it
- 21 bothers me greatly for matters to come from the southeastern
- 22 part of the state because that's where I'm from, and I get
- 23 a little personally offended about matters coming to this
- 24 Board from Robeson, Bladen, Scotland, and all of those
- 25 counties' matters that come before us.

```
1 And so at the end of this discussion today,
```

- 2 irrespective of what this Board determines as it relates to
- 3 the protest, I will be making a motion that any and all
- 4 information that this Board has in its possession shall be
- 5 forwarded to the United States Attorney for the Eastern
- 6 District of North Carolina for him and her to make the
- 7 determination whether they think something inappropriately
- 8 happened.
- 9 And you'll notice that I'm not referring to the
- 10 district attorney from Bladen County, and the reason I'm not
- 11 is because there were federal races on the ballot. That's
- 12 different; that's a different matter than what Judge Baker
- 13 has talked about, and what I think in my mind I cannot vote
- 14 today to discard hundreds of ballots from individuals for
- 15 which I think they cast a lawful ballot.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I diverge a little bit from
- 17 my three colleagues. I ask the question, are we supposed
- 18 to ignore votes in other contests and just allow that to
- 19 count even on ballots that were apparently tainted by
- 20 wrongdoing? We did have the testimony of a handwriting
- 21 expert.
- 22 So my thought would be to hold the disputed 167
- 23 ballots out of the canvass and due to the time frame
- 24 considerations we're all familiar with, allow the Bladen
- 25 County Board of Elections to go ahead and canvass the

- 1 remainder of the ballots less the 167.
- 2 Madam Secretary.
- 3 MS. AMOROSO: Okay. Well, what happens to
- 4 the other ones that the handwriting expert was unable to
- 5 look at? Weren't there several hundred in addition to the
- 6 ones that were talked about here today? You want to keep
- 7 those--you would keep those as is? I just--I'm asking you
- 8 a question, Mr. Chairman.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I think she testified about
- 10 167.
- 11 MS. AMOROSO: All right, and I know she had
- 12 time constraints. I want to clear up one thing. The term
- 13 "mark" has been talked about today a number of times. Just
- 14 to clarify, the definition of a mark, and we're talking
- 15 about the oval or writing the name in. It's a visible trace
- 16 or impression, a line or a spot, also a symbol, name, or
- 17 other identifier, especially a name, a logo, et cetera.
- 18 So again, we mince words around here quite often.
- 19  $\,$  I like to go to my dictionary which is quite helpful, so I
- 20 threw that out just for further clarification.
- 21 Now, in terms of the evidence here today, I would
- 22 like to also say that I didn't see any evidence here today
- 23 of the PAC assisting voters in nursing homes or other health
- 24 disabled individuals. So that's all conjecture. And to me
- 25 that was merely hypothetical, and I know you get out the

- 1 vote and doing the absentee ballots and the voter drives.
- 2 People do like to vote at health clubs that are
- 3 unable to complete the ballot on their own, but I do
- 4 question the validity and the integrity of actually checking
- 5 the box off or if you're assisting a voter, and there are
- 6 strict rules that we have in the statute book to prevent
- 7 that, and even so, the legislature, I guess in the last year
- 8 or two, also prevented folks in nursing homes--there are
- 9 additional rules now where somebody that works in a nursing
- 10 facility cannot witness or help anybody with a ballot.
- 11 So there are some protections, so there's a lot
- or there's a little bit more here than meets the eye.
- 13 The other comment I'll say is sadly voter fraud
- 14 is not a high priority for the DA's office, state or
- 15 federal, and it's great that we have it available here, but
- 16 I don't ever see anything being referred over to the DA for
- 17 this type of event here, irregularities, fraudulent
- 18 activity. It's obviously out there because we keep coming
- 19 back here and having similar issues about it.
- 20 Anyway, in terms of what the evidence presented
- 21 here today, I--for one, I would love to see the ballots.
- 22 I would like to see for myself what we're actually looking
- 23 about. You know, we talked about it, the attorneys. I
- 24 haven't seen it.
- The protester, I don't know if he--he didn't see

- 1 them either. And they're not being made available in Bladen
- 2 County if I'm correct. And even actually Durham County,
- 3 they're still waiting to look at the ballots absentee
- 4 ballots there. I know it's difficult. Identifiers need to
- 5 be redacted and we're in a crunch time right now.
- 6 We're in a crunch because we have the canvass on
- 7 the 9th, I believe that's the drop dead date. So everything
- 8 is a little bit more complicated than usual, I guess, based
- 9 on the time line.
- 10 However, again, I think there is a problem here
- 11 that's been demonstrated. I would love to see the ballots.
- 12 So I don't know that anybody else is interested, but that's
- 13 where I'm standing right now.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Do I have a
- 15 motion?
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: Mr. Chairman, I make a motion
- 17 that the protest brought from Bladen County by the
- 18 individuals represented by Mr. Branch and Mr. Knight, that
- 19 protest should be dismissed because there was not
- 20 substantial evidence of a violation of election law or other
- 21 irregularity or misconduct sufficient to cast doubt on the
- 22 results of the election, and therefore that we order this
- 23 protest be dismissed, and once that motion is done, we'll
- 24 have another motion based on my earlier remarks.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do I have a second?

25

```
1
              MS. AMOROSO: Second.
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Any discussion?
 3
              (No response)
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All in favor say aye.
              (Three votes in favor)
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Opposed, no.
 6
              (Chairman Whitney and Ms. Amoroso vote no.)
 8
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Motion carries. Petition
 9
     dismissed. We have another motion.
10
              MR. MALCOLM:
                             Mr. Chairman, I make a motion
11
    that this Board gather and prepare to make available to the
    United States attorney for the Eastern District of North
12
13
    Carolina any and all information in our possession, notes
14
    and otherwise, regarding the election that took place in
    Bladen County, North Carolina, concerning the federal
15
    election for November 8, 2016, and make that--make that made
16
17
    available immediately.
18
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do I have a second?
                             Second.
19
             MS. AMOROSO:
20
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All in favor say aye.
21
              (Unanimous vote in favor)
22
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Opposed, no.
23
              (No response)
24
              CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Motion carries unanimously.
```

Okay. Thank you everybody for your participation. We have

```
another hearing. We'll take a ten minute recess.
```

- 2 (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken
- 3 from 6:33 p.m. to 6:45 p.m.)
- 4 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: We're back to order. In re:
- 5 Protest of Kenneth Register. Want to tell me exactly what
- 6 we're doing here?
- 7 MR. LAWSON: Also out of Bladen from a very
- 8 recent dismissal for failure to show probable cause. So we
- 9 kicked out, not after a hearing on the merits, but that a
- 10 preliminary. So they have a right of appeal because there's
- 11 substantial overlap of fact, there was some tabulation
- 12 allegation submitted in the original protest, we figured
- 13 that we should get it up to you because we didn't want it
- 14 to delay canvass and canvass has to accomplished.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: So is this a probable cause
- 16 hearing or just a hearing?
- 17 MR. LAWSON: It's an appeal from that so
- 18 if you think that the lower three, either abused a
- 19 discretion or improperly applied a legal standard, then you
- 20 could proceed to a hearing, but I would advise you to just
- 21 go ahead and hear it first. You can see what--
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Why don't we let Mr. Register
- 23 present his case.
- 24 (Whereupon,
- 25 KENNETH REGISTER,

```
1 having first been duly sworn, was
```

- 2 examined and testified as follows:)
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: State your name for the
- 4 record, please.
- 5 MR. REGISTER: Ken Register, Jr., Candidate
- 6 for District 3 County Commissioner in Bladen County.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you. Proceed.
- 8 MR. REGISTER: Well, I'm here to state that,
- 9 yes, I did get turned down or dismissed in Bladen County at
- 10 the county level, but the--their argument or reason for
- 11 turning me down or dismissing was because my protest
- 12 consisted of the absentee ballots argument, and they would
- 13 not hear it because the State advised them that they could
- 14 no longer talk about absentee ballots.
- So that being one of my major arguments or a
- 16 portion of my protest, they would not hear it. So we
- 17 decided to escalate and appeal it to the state level.
- 18 The other portion of mine, substantial evidence
- 19 or they showed--said I showed lack of substantial evidence
- 20 to hear was the malfunction at the early voting polls at the
- 21 Bladen County library. And that was the memory stick issue.
- 22 There was a swap in memory stick on the third day
- 23 of early voting. And during the--I filed a complaint in
- 24 front of--that the Board heard there. I don't remember
- 25 exactly what day it was. It is -- it should be in your

- 1 package. But at that date they said that their--they had
- 2 conversed with a professional or to some extent said that
- 3 swapping a memory stick in one sentence and ten minutes
- 4 later it totally changed.
- 5 In the first--the first explanation they said that
- 6 swapping a memory stick would in fact change the vote or
- 7 could alter the votes, that it could become corrupted, and
- 8 they could lose votes or add votes or it could just mix it
- 9 up, and then 15, 20 minutes later in the same meeting it
- 10 totally changed. That it couldn't be--it would not corrupt
- it, would not change it; no votes were altered.
- 12 So I'm asking the Board to please consider at
- 13 minimum a hand-eye count because of this glitch. I don't
- 14 think it's too farfetched to go with District 3, and that's
- 15 another thing; if you read on my original protest, I had
- 16 asked the Bladen County Board to consider a state level.
- 17 On my appeal I have reduced that to further complicate
- 18 things for Mr. Cooper and other candidates that are going
- 19 to be affected by the canvass, to reduce mine down to a
- 20 District 3 consideration which will consist of a lot less
- 21 work by the county if they do a recount or a hand-eye count,
- 22 and I think that's--I'm showing a little consideration
- 23 myself there. I think we should move forward with that.
- 24 Any glitch during early voting or during election
- 25 day I think constitutes a hand-eye count. I don't think on

```
1 a District 3 level that's too many--that's too many votes
```

- 2 to count.
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Who is Heather Register?
- 4 MR. REGISTER: That is one of the--that is
- 5 the prior protest; that's the Caitlin Croon or Croom and
- 6 Matthew Mathis ordeal. That was the ballot that they
- 7 witnessed that was spoke of in the previous protest.
- 8 MS. AMOROSO: Is she related to you?
- 9 MR. REGISTER: No, ma'am.
- MS. AMOROSO: Oh, okay.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That's all I'm getting at.
- MS. AMOROSO: No relation.
- MR. REGISTER: No.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. That's fine. Thank
- 15 you. You had a comment about--
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: It just seemed--it seems like,
- 17 unless the one county member that's here--it seems like we'd
- 18 need to hear from the county directly. He's using the words
- 19 like "memory stick." Of course, we know that--maybe he's
- 20 referring to the PCMCIA card.
- 21 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Why don't you come up and
- 22 stand at the podium with Mr. Register and answer Mr.
- 23 Malcolm's questions, please, sir.
- 24 MR. MALCOLM: So are you--is this gentleman
- 25 behind you, is he from Bladen County as well?

```
1 MR. HEHL: I'm the Democratic Party
```

- 2 chair.
- 3 MR. MALCOLM: Oh, okay. Okay. So are you
- 4 familiar with this issue?
- 5 MR. HEHL: Yes, I am.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: Do you want to just sort of
- 7 tell us your--
- 8 MR. HEHL: So what we understand is this
- 9  $\,$  is the first time that we've used the DS200, and the--I
- 10 guess the rep that sold us the machines or the technical
- 11 advisor, whatever, told Cynthia that when--during early
- 12 voting the process for doing those machines was to shut the
- 13 lid, leave the machine on during the early voting, take the
- 14 ballots back to the office for keeping up with what we're
- 15 supposed to, but what they--I guess they didn't know or they
- 16 didn't inquire well enough, but what would happen is every
- 17 so often that machine would send an audit log into that
- 18 memory stick.
- 19 And on Monday or Tuesday--I think it was Monday,
- 20 before the polls opened, they started to do whatever they
- 21 were going to do that morning, and then the machine was
- 22 saying the memory stick was full.
- 23 At that point I think Cynthia either contacted or
- 24 the State or contacted them shortly thereafter, but she went
- 25 down there, and at the advisement of the State, replaced the

- 1 memory stick, put a new memory stick in and secured the
- 2 original memory stick, kept the ballots secure, and then we
- 3 were advised after the Saturday before election--we actually
- 4 did it on Monday about 11:00 a.m.--we called the same judges
- 5 down there, and they took the original ballots that were run
- 6 on the Friday--Thursday, Friday, and if they ran any on
- 7 Monday, I don't remember; I can't answer to that one without
- 8 telling you it's possibly fictitious information. But I do
- 9 know that the ones that were secured before the memory stick
- 10 was changed were secured.
- 11 On the Monday before the election those were run
- 12 back through the same machine with the second memory stick,
- 13 so all the ballots were accounted for on the one memory
- 14 stick in there, and the original memory stick was never put
- 15 into the system.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: So would that be--and Kim, if
- 17 you would help me. That would be the equivalent--what he
- 18 just described under the M100 has--and Mr. Chairman, I
- 19 don't--I refer to it as the emergency bin; in that there's
- 20 an emergency pen. If something breaks down on the machine,
- 21 power goes out, you can always put ballots in the emergency
- 22 bin.
- It seems like what he's describing--and Judge, I
- 24 don't know if you're familiar with what I'm talking about.
- 25 There's a little--and Ms. Amoroso, there's a little-

- 1 basically a little space you can open, so if something
- 2 happens with the power, you can keep putting ballots in the
- 3 machine and they're secured if something goes wrong
- 4 basically with the tabulator.
- 5 So that sort of what they did in a different kind
- 6 of way. Is that correct? And did they talk to anyone here
- 7 for direction?
- 8 DIRECTOR STRACH: He's right; they did. I spoke
- 9 with Cynthia about this. She had called out help desk when
- 10 this happened, and what should have been done, but she had
- 11 not been told that, is to power the DS200 down at night, but
- 12 what she was doing--it was secure because what was--she was
- 13 closing it and locking it, so no one could vote any ballots.
- 14 They secured the ballots away, and then once she
- 15 was able to talk to some ES&S technical staff, they were
- 16 able to see that putting all the ballots were on one memory
- 17 stick--they used a memory stick.
- 18 MR. MALCOLM: It is a memory stick.
- 19 DIRECTOR STRACH: Right, would be the proper way
- 20 so that you could keep all those ballots on one memory stick
- 21 for that site. So she followed protocol and she did contact
- 22 us immediately.
- 23 MR. MALCOLM: Sir, do you have any reason
- 24 to believe--this Board has talked recently about during the
- 25 one-stop period every night there's what's referred to as

- 1 a reconciliation that goes on and during the entire one-stop
- 2 period there's reconciliation? And that's when the local
- 3 Board--they know how many ballots they started with, they
- 4 know how many's in each packet, they open it, they count at
- 5 the beginning and at the end, and they look at the number
- 6 and the count on the machine. Do you have any information
- 7 or are you of the opinion that the reconciliation numbers
- 8 are off?
- 9 MR. REGISTER: No, but I have reason to
- 10 question because I haven't been given any proof and I've
- 11 asked for it from the County Board. Is there in fact proof
- 12 that filling this memory stick and a glitch like this taking
- 13 place will not alter the count, not necessarily the number
- 14 of votes but the way they are voted, the way they are
- 15 tallied? And no one can answer that except for that first
- 16 meeting it was told that, yes, that could possibly happen,
- 17 and then, like I say, 15 minutes later the answer was no.
- 18 And that was in fact--came from, directly from Mr. Brian
- 19 Hill.
- 20 MR. MALCOLM: Sir, do you know whether y'all
- 21 have gone through a reconciliation process or whether
- 22 there's been any issues with lost ballots or problems with
- 23 the audit?
- 24 MR. HEHL: From what I understand, the
- 25 reconciliation was done; it was done every night, and I've

- 1 not seen anything that says that a reconciliation was
- 2 (unintelligible due to a cough); I've not seen anything that
- 3 showed anything different between the ATVs and the actual
- 4 total number of voted votes.
- 5 And I will confirmatively said that there--I did
- 6 say that it's a piece of equipment; it's a piece of
- 7 machinery; it's a computer; there's always the possibility
- 8 of anything messing up, but the redundancies behind that did
- 9 show that we were able to do reconciliation.
- 10 Now, if he asked for--to actually look at the
- 11 ballots, I don't remember that. I'm not going to say that
- 12 he didn't say that, but I don't remember that. I did step
- 13 out for a minute. I think I went to use the bathroom at one
- 14 of those meetings.
- 15 But we do know that the reconciliation happened.
- 16 We do know that the ATVs matched the total number of votes,
- 17 so as a Board, we have no reason to believe that any of the
- 18 votes were incorrectly cast.
- 19 MR. MALCOLM: How many ballots--how many
- 20 votes are you down by, sir?
- 21 MR. REGISTER: 400. Approximately 400.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know how many ballots
- 23 were cast on the Thursday, Friday, and the part of the
- 24 Monday?
- 25 MR. REGISTER: The majority of the early

- 1 voting took place the first three days.
- 2 MR. MALCOLM: Do you know how many ballots
- 3 were cast?
- 4 MR. REGISTER: Roughly 1,200. There were 400
- 5 solid average per day.
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: At this one location.
- 7 MR. REGISTER: Yes, sir. I was there every
- 8 day, every single day.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: And this is the home location?
- 10 MR. HEHL: That sounds about right. I
- 11 would say that sounds about right. Without actually looking
- 12 at the numbers, I know--I know Bladenboro and Dublin was one
- 13 stop, were only five hours each day, and they probably were
- 14 200 a day, so I can see Elizabethtown being--I'd say that's
- 15 probably correct. I don't know that it would be 1200, but
- 16 without looking at numbers, I have no way of knowing.
- 17 I know that we probably did 5,000 in the two weeks
- 18 at Elizabethtown, so--and it was pretty consistent from
- 19 beginning to end.
- 20 MR. REGISTER: If I can go back on that,
- 21 there was an average of 400 per day during early voting at
- 22 this one location. The first three days were the stronger.
- 23 It was 430, 460, 470, and then at 300, 380, so the first
- 24 three days were without a doubt the strongest.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: Other than this memory stick

- 1 issue, are you aware of any other things that you think are
- 2 irregularities or problems during the process, sir?
- 3 MR. REGISTER: Well, that's part of my
- 4 argument here as far as wanting the recount. When I asked
- 5 for the recount or the hand-eye count, there was two hand-
- 6 eye count, I guess, requested by the State or mandated by
- 7 the State, so they picked two locations to do. Is that
- 8 possible?
- 9 DIRECTOR STRACH: Correct. The sample audit
- 10 count.
- 11 MR. REGISTER: Right. Those were done at
- 12 the two smallest sites; they did hand-eye count with no
- 13 reported or no requested complaints at those two locations.
- 14 If there was one to pick, a location to pick, I would think
- 15 by Board, should have been picked where some of those
- 16 problems were reported at, and those--there was three
- 17 different locations out of 17 in Bladen County that reported
- 18 complications, and that being the White Oak precinct, the
- 19 Central precinct, and the early voting precinct, which was
- 20 the Bladen County hospital--I mean the Bladen County
- 21 courthouse--library.
- 22 But that being the larger of the number, that
- 23 first three days was crucial to my campaign as well as
- 24 others. That could have very well affected other county
- 25 commissioners or on a state level or whatever, but my

- 1 argument is for the District 3 Bladen County commissioner.
- I don't think because of that glitch no one else
- 3 has called attention to it. I've questioned several others
- 4 about it. I think if we narrow it down to that level,
- 5 that's not too many votes to ask to make sure that just as
- 6 importantly as those absentee ballots are to the individuals
- 7 that went to the polls to vote and were turned away because
- 8 someone else had illegally voted for them. Those complaints
- 9 are in my file also for those absentees.
- 10 That is the second thing that I've asked them for
- 11 is that Ms. Croon and Mr. Mathis, those absentee ballots
- 12 that those two individuals witnessed, that each one of the
- 13 votes should not be used.
- 14 MS. AMOROSO: How many votes are you talking
- about now, with the Croom and Mathis?
- MR. REGISTER: Roughly 108.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: Can you explain to us the
- 18 audit he's referring to?
- 19 DIRECTOR STRACH: I can. By statute, after each
- 20 election, there has to be a sample audit count, and that is,
- 21 it's a random--actually a computer program picks two voting
- 22 locations out of every county, and it could be a one-stop
- 23 site and a precinct; it could be two precincts; it could be
- 24 two one-stop sites, but it's totally random. It's not based
- on any information from the county.

- 1 In Bladen actually it's sort of--some counties had
- 2 one-stop sites who had large numbers of voters and had a
- 3 hand-eye count. Sometimes they were 3,000 votes. So there
- 4 was no information used other than it just being random
- 5 which is what the statute requires.
- 6 MR. REGISTER: You're saying it was randomly
- 7 picked or those sites were chosen by the county?
- 8 DIRECTOR STRACH: No, the--it's randomly picked
- 9 here at the State. We actually did it--we did a public
- 10 viewing of it on the internet, of the selections being
- 11 chosen randomly. So, no, it's not the counties. They have
- 12 no decision making process.
- MR. REGISTER: As far as which precinct it
- 14 was going to be done in.
- 15 DIRECTOR STRACH: It was completely random here.
- MR. REGISTER: Okay.
- 17 MS. AMOROSO: It was based on a computer,
- 18 random thing.
- 19 DIRECTOR STRACH: Random, right.
- 20 MS. AMOROSO: You press a button and--
- 21 DIRECTOR STRACH: Right.
- 22 MS. AMOROSO: Yeah, okay. Just so you
- 23 understand that.
- 24 MR. REGISTER: Right. I just feel because
- of the possibility because it has not been eliminated out,

- 1 that there's not error there. There is room for error. He
- 2 stated there was room for error there, and I think for an
- 3 accurate count, with the votes that close--400 sounds like
- 4 a large number, but that's only six percent, I think, of the
- 5 actual total number of voters that were in District 3
- 6 because it's one of your larger districts in Bladen County.
- 7 MS. AMOROSO: So you didn't make the one
- 8 percent automatic recount; is that correct then?
- 9 MR. REGISTER: Ma'am?
- 10 MS. AMOROSO: No. The one percent recount,
- 11 you didn't--
- MR. REGISTER: No, no. My argument is
- 13 strictly because of error on the process.
- 14 MS. AMOROSO: So the tabulation error you're
- 15 questioning and as well as the absentee ballot--
- MR. REGISTER: Those were the two parts, yes,
- 17 ma'am. Those are the two parts, and the absentee ballot
- 18 case was because--and there was a lot of evidence brought
- 19 here that I had no clue would surface.
- I had no clue that Mr. Dowless was going to admit
- 21 hiring the two--well, one that he admitted hiring--that
- 22 were--in fact witnessed three or four of the ballots where
- 23 the folks could not vote because they--when they got to the
- 24 polls, they were turned away.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: Are you talking about the

- 1 three individuals, the family, the Baldwin?
- 2 MR. REGISTER: Correct, the Baldwins and the
- 3 Heather Register.
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Is that the first time you've
- 5 heard that, today, during this earlier hearing that that
- 6 individual worked directly for him?
- 7 MR. REGISTER: Not at all. It's very well
- 8 known. In Bladen County it's very well known around--
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: Well, we're going to help,
- 10 hopefully, getting to the bottom of some of that stuff, sir.
- 11 MR. REGISTER: I hope so. I hope so. He's
- 12 very well known in the political world there.
- MS. AMOROSO: Are you a sitting elected
- 14 official at this point? Are you currently a sitting
- 15 official?
- 16 MR. REGISTER: No, ma'am. If I won, I
- 17 wouldn't be protesting.
- 18 MS. AMOROSO: You wouldn't. No, no, you
- 19 were--let me rephrase my question. Have you been an elected
- 20 official in the past in Bladen?
- 21 MR. REGISTER: No, ma'am.
- 22 MS. AMOROSO: So this is your first run for
- 23 office?
- MR. REGISTER: Yes, ma'am.
- MS. AMOROSO: Okay. Thank you.

25

```
1
             CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I'm sorry, I'm just reading
    some of these letters.
             MR. SNIDER: Could I ask a question?
             CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yes.
            MR. REGISTER: This is Mr. Ben Snider.
             MR. SNIDER: I'm the Chairman of the
 6
 7
    Democratic Party.
                           Come on up, sir.
            MR. MALCOLM:
            MR. SNIDER: I used to be a--
10
            CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: For Bladen County?
11
            MR. SNIDER: Yes.
12
            (Whereupon,
13
                 BEN SNIDER,
14
             having first been duly sworn, was
15
             examined and testified as follows:)
16
             CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: And you are, again, for the
17
    record?
18
             MR. SNIDER: Ben Snider, Bladen County
    party chair.
19
20
             CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you, Mr. Snider.
                           Of the Democratic Party.
21
             MR. SNIDER:
22
             CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right.
23
             MR. SNIDER:
                          I know--I know--I asked the
24
    question at the preliminary hearing down in Bladen County
```

that resulted in the dismissal. After that I asked what

- 1 ballots they had sent to this Board, and they said they
- 2 could not answer that because they had been told not to say
- 3 anything about it.
- 4 And so I had no way of discovering what ballots
- 5 involving Ms. Croom and Mr. Mathis, whether you had those
- 6 or not. I don't think there's any way you can decide this
- 7 without those ballots, because there's three complaints that
- 8 involve those same people, all of which were sent up to the
- 9 State, and I understand there's an investigation going on
- 10 with those ballots too.
- 11 So my question is, if you don't have those, then
- 12 you don't really know what's going on as far as that part
- 13 of it's concerned. The absentee ballots, you have one which
- 14 the absentee ballot went to a post office box, and that's
- 15 the Register ballot, and they--when they went to vote, they
- 16 weren't allowed to vote, and they weren't given a
- 17 provisional, and so the ballot, the absentee ballot, we
- 18 haven't been able to look at that either, that particular
- 19 absentee ballot.
- 20 And then you have Ms. Baldwin which that one got
- 21 overdone today, and there's no reason for me to repeat that,
- 22 and then there was Ms. Register who is his mother who filed
- 23 a complaint because someone, a white woman which later
- 24 turned out to be Ms. Croom, came to her house and told her
- 25 she was from the Bladen County Board of Elections and there

- 1 to assist in taking absentee ballots if somebody wanted to
- 2 vote.
- 3 So you have three incidents of what probably
- 4 should be, if not fraud, at least breaking several laws.
- 5 And so that's why Ken is here asking that all those ballots
- 6 be thrown out because of these incidents, and they're the
- 7 same people. That's all I have.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: How many ballots are we
- 9 talking about?
- 10 MR. SNIDER: He said 108.
- 11 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: This is this commissioners
- 12 race of partisan and nonpartisan race?
- MR. SNIDER: It's partisan.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay.
- 15 MR. REGISTER: 108.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: So even if we threw those--
- 17 hypothetically if this Board was to throw all those out, did
- 18 I hear you right, that you're down by 400 votes?
- MR. REGISTER: Yes, sir.
- MS. AMOROSO: It was 433.
- MR. REGISTER: So 433.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: So how would that affect the
- 23 outcome?
- 24 MR. REGISTER: That along with--there's two
- 25 portions of--that along with the possible error in the early

- 1 voting with the memory stick issue; that together--I think
- 2 the early voting should substantiate it, but that alone is
- 3 about a hundred and--what'd he say, 108 votes, that's 216
- 4 votes.
- 5 MR. MALCOLM: You're not asking for us to
- 6 throw out any votes. You're just asking for a recount; is
- 7 that right?
- 8 MR. REGISTER: I would be satisfied for a
- 9 recount because if the recount--if the recount, the hand-
- 10 eye count didn't indicate the far--you know, the difference,
- 11 then--
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Where did you get your number
- 13 108?
- 14 MR. REGISTER: That was what she was--
- 15 reported in District---
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: She who?
- 17 MR. REGISTER: My--I thought it was my
- 18 position. That is the absentee ballots that--
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: She reported it to--
- 20 MR. REGISTER: --came in for her in District
- 21 3.
- 22 MR. MALCOLM: And you're alleging all those
- 23 are--
- 24 MR. REGISTER: Ms. Croom and--
- MR. MALCOLM: Mathis?

```
1 MR. REGISTER: Yeah, Mathis were the only
```

- ones doing absentee ballots in District 3 for Mr. Dowless.
- 3 Those were the two working district--
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: But you heard the testimony
- 5 earlier from him. Do you agree that there's nothing illegal
- 6 about going out and getting people to complete an absentee
- 7 request?
- 8 MR. REGISTER: Absolutely, but these three
- 9 were--the signatures were forged on them.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: Those three. So are you
- 11 asking us to leap from those three to 108?
- MR. REGISTER: Have you got the other 108?
- 13 That's what I'm asking. These have been investigated.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- 15 MR. REGISTER: And I'm not privy as well as
- 16 the county can't speak about it, so if you can't provide me
- 17 with evidence, we have to assume that the others are.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir. I appreciate you
- 19 saying that that way. I appreciate you saying it that way
- 20 instead of--I appreciate you saying it that way. I think
- 21 that's an accurate way of saying it.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Is there a representative of
- 23 the other candidate here or--
- MR. REGISTER: No, sir.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: --anybody else that wishes to

```
1 speak?
```

- (No response)
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. If you could just stay
- 4 there, and Judge, we'll start at this end this time.
- 5 (Laughter)
- 6 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All right, Madam Secretary,
- 7 what are your thoughts?
- 8 MS. AMOROSO: Well, I hear the issue about
- 9 the tabulation issue and the absentee ballot mill situation
- 10 that we've heard about this morning, or this afternoon, I
- 11 should say. I don't know here that even if we ordered
- 12 another--if we ordered the recount, it sounds undeterminate,
- 13 but I know he's not requesting a protest under that section
- 14 exactly, but I think we can use 182.12, so that's sort of
- 15 my preliminary thoughts is that it's not outcome determinate
- 16 at this point, but I'd like to hear some of the others. So
- 17 I'll pass it back down.
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I may be missing something,
- 19 and if I am--you're 400 votes behind, you've alleged that
- 20  $\,$  108 votes are tainted, but I'm kind of missing the
- 21 arithmetic here, but--
- 22 MR. REGISTER: That is one and one, one
- 23 problem with absentee votes, one problem with the error in
- 24 the early voting, That's two, two different issues.
- 25 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay. So you're saying the

- 1 stick would make up the 292--
- 2 MR. REGISTER: It may.
- 3 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Could.
- 4 MR. REGISTER: It very well could, and I
- 5 think it would if given the opportunity to make--several
- 6 more than that.
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: But you're asking for a
- 8 recount for your whole district.
- 9 MR. REGISTER: I want to shed some light on
- 10 that. I was endorsed by the Bladen County Improvement.
- 11 There are in the first three days of early voting, out of
- 12 that--out of that--1200 is a good figure. 75 percent
- 13 minimum of those votes I was there from start to finish
- 14 every day. Those were minority votes. Minorities
- 15 predominantly vote Democrat.
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: And you're a Democrat.
- 17 MR. REGISTER: Absolutely. Registered
- 18 Democrat. I do not vote straight ticket. I vote for the
- 19 person, but I am a registered Democrat. And there's a lot
- 20 of evidence. I'm not here just going and saying I lost by
- 21 400; I'd like a second chance. That's not the case.
- 22 There's a lot more evidence, but I'd like to get you home
- 23 before 12 o'clock.
- 24 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Malcolm.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: I apologize on behalf of

- 1 Bladen County Board and this Board that some of your
- 2 concerns couldn't be answered down at the county level
- 3 because this Board exercises authority to grant the Bladen
- 4 County matters.
- 5 I want to apologize that you've been really--the
- 6 reason I said I appreciate your other comments, because
- 7 you've been in the lurch, and that's not the way that's
- 8 supposed to be.
- 9 MR. REGISTER: I understand.
- 10 MR. MALCOLM: But also what I said earlier,
- 11 I meant those things. It's my sincere hope that the matter
- 12 we just referred to earlier which we've referred--and I'll
- 13 say this, we've referred matters before, and not to be ugly,
- 14 I believe some of those matters should have led to people
- 15 being prosecuted.
- MR. REGISTER: Absolutely.
- 17 MR. MALCOLM: They did not. I can't
- 18 control, this Board can't control local district attorneys,
- 19 and we can't control the U.S. Attorney's Office.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Or the SBI.
- 21 MR. MALCOLM: Or the SBI, in that case;
- 22 you're exactly right, because that was part of the problem
- 23 with the matter that I made the motion--and I'll say it on
- 24 the record; I made the motion for Robeson County. It's my
- 25 belief it got stuck between the local district attorney and

- 1 the SBI.
- 2 MR. REGISTER: Can I make a statement real
- 3 quick? And I'll go just--
- 4 MR. MALCOLM: Sure.
- 5 MR. REGISTER: --that you added with the
- 6 previous protest. You asked Mr. Dowless who contacted him
- 7 when he--how did he learn about Ms. Register and Ms.
- 8 Baldwin's complaints. He stated to you that Ms. Cynthia
- 9 Shaw contacted him.
- 10 That is another reason that I'm requesting this
- 11 hand-eye count after the problem at early voting was because
- 12 she also was the individual that made the mistake to have
- 13 this memory stick replaced, swapped out.
- MR. MALCOLM: Yes, sir.
- MR. REGISTER: So.
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: And what I was going to--what
- 17 I can't do is despite, you know, your perception of what
- 18 should have happened--and I appreciate you acknowledging
- 19 that you're endorsed; there's things--I think that's a good
- 20 way of presenting that. If I were you, I'd say the same
- 21 thing. I need more, and I think the Board needs more. We
- 22 need some evidence.
- 23 You know, your belief that something happened
- 24 doesn't get us, in my opinion, over the threshold to order
- 25 a recount. That's just me. I'm just one of five. I'm just

- one of five, sir.
- 2 I respect you coming here today and regardless of
- 3 the outcome I look forward to seeing your name on another-
- 4 -in a newspaper in the near future.
- 5 MR. REGISTER: I appreciate that. My whole
- 6 argument was there's not proof that it didn't; there's no
- 7 one that the Board, the County Board to challenge to say and
- 8 prove that there was not a glitch or not an error with that
- 9 swap, and it is--when it's been said that it's possible, why
- 10 can't we eliminate that curiosity?
- 11 What is it going to hurt? We've wasted county tax
- 12 dollars in worse ways than that. So I don't feel--I think
- 13 we should--we would be doing the Bladen County voters a
- 14 justice to see, instead of--
- 15 (Electronic broadcast interruption.)
- 16 MR. MALCOLM: I have no idea. I apologize.
- 17 MR. REGISTER: --instead of not proving
- 18 beyond a reasonable goal or doubt that that which did in
- 19 fact possibly tell us voter error.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Dr. Kricker.
- 21 DR. KRICKER: Well, I'm in sympathy with
- 22 what you're saying. However, you know, again, as far as I
- 23 can see, very standard procedures were followed by the
- 24 county. We're going to have in pretty much any election
- 25 difficulties with equipment, and what we want to see, of

- 1 course, is indications that these are not losing votes or
- 2 somehow ending up with more votes than what we started with,
- 3 and what the Board essentially said was the number of
- 4 ballots counted in the memory stick matched the number of
- 5 voters.
- 6 MR. REGISTERED: Where has that been--where has
- 7 that been proven? Have you seen evidence of that?
- 8 DR. KRICKER: The Board, when they did their
- 9 reconciliation, they match the applications to vote, which
- 10 are paper applications filled out and signed by the voters,
- 11 and they have those, and they count those and they match it
- 12 against the number on the machine.
- MR. REGISTER: Does the State have a
- 14 reconciliation like on hand?
- 15 DR. KRICKER: I believe the State--
- 16 MR. REGISTER: Can we take a look at it?
- 17 DIRECTOR STRACH: The County performs a
- 18 reconciliation after each night, but one of the things that
- 19 we can tell is we can see how many ballots have been voted
- 20 and compare that to voter history which is the scanning of
- 21 the ATV that Dr. Kricker's talking about. That's a way of
- 22 seeing do the number of votes match the number -- the total
- 23 that we show showed up today.
- MR. REGISTER: Okay.
- DR. KRICKER: So basically those match. The

- 1 number are correct. There's no evidence from anyone that
- 2 changing out a--either a memory stick or any kind of mobile
- 3 memory source is going to change the number of votes for a
- 4 specific candidate, is going to change the results of a
- 5 race.
- 6 MR. REGISTER: Let's say a specific
- 7 candidate. It could change for all.
- 8 DR. KRICKER: Or change for all of them
- 9 without changing the numbers of voters. I just don't see
- 10 where there's any evidence for that.
- 11 MR. REGISTER: Do you see where there's
- 12 evidence that it didn't?
- 13 DR. KRICKER: Well, I think that it's harder
- 14 to prove--this is a standard procedure where if you have a
- 15 problem with the memory stick, you get a new one, and they
- 16 looked through the ballots. They got the expected count.
- 17 I just don't see the evidence that--there's no
- 18 evidence presented and no evidence that this process would
- 19 do what you say. We can speculate it could've done
- 20 anything; anything could've happened.
- 21 MR. REGISTER: But you can eliminate that
- 22 speculation with a hand count.
- DR. KRICKER: Except that, again, you know,
- 24 we're using up resources, and it cannot be that every time
- 25 a candidate loses an election, that we go through these

- 1 extra processes when we have so many safeguards.
- 2 MR. REGISTER: Well, let me ask you, why
- 3 don't you take a chance and do it and prove in the future
- 4 that it's not necessary to do it. If you have got cases
- 5 where you haven't done it in the past--
- DR. KRICKER: I believe--
- 7 MR. REGISTER: --why not?
- 8 DR. KRICKER: --the law says there must be
- 9 good and substantial reason to do a recount, that there must
- 10 be some evidence--
- MR. REGISTER: A problem--
- DR. KRICKER: --instead of a speculation,
- 13 and that's the difficulty here.
- 14 MR. REGISTER: I'm not speculating where
- 15 there weren't error. If I were standing here and saying
- 16 there was no error, but I would like a recount because I
- 17 lost by 400 votes, by 400 votes, totally different.
- 18 There was error here on the county elections part,
- 19 Board of Elections. On the direct--if there's one competent
- 20 person on a board, it should be at minimum the director.
- 21 That--it wasn't a board member that was lack of being--
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay, I want to give the Judge
- 23 a chance to talk.
- JUDGE BAKER: I won't take very long, sir.
- 25 I've heard the argument about the 108 votes that, as I

- 1 understand it, that were presented by the, I'll call, any
- 2 allegations of impropriety intended, the Croom and Mathis
- 3 mill--I think it's been referred to in those terms before-
- 4 -to be 108 votes, then there's the memory stick tabulations
- 5 that I've heard about, but I really haven't heard anything
- 6 about any problem that really that caused.
- 7 It was an irregularity, but we know a lot of
- 8 things still about that. We know--well, we have no evidence
- 9 that there was any difference in numbers, between the voted
- 10 and end result.
- 11 For us to assume then that there was a problem
- 12 with the memory tabulations, we also would have to assume
- 13 since that it not before us, that somehow the number would
- 14 stay the same but the vote itself would be changed somehow
- 15 within--
- 16 (Feedback on PA system)
- 17 JUDGE BAKER: The burden of proof for us to
- 18 take action I think has to be more than there's not proof
- 19 that there wasn't an error. If that was the proof, we would
- 20 have to do every precinct in every county of the state. I
- 21  $\,$  mean there has to be a showing to us pursuant to the
- 22 statutes that there was a problem.
- 23 My problem on this Board is that I'm trying to
- 24 follow these statutes as closely as I can, and sometimes
- 25 obviously it's not a very popular thing to do. But I can't

```
1 see a reason to order a recount. I'm sorry.
```

- CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. Register, I'll give you
- 3 one minute to summarize and then we're done.
- 4 MR. REGISTER: I have nothing else to say.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.
- 6 MR. REGISTER: I'll get you home like you're
- 7 wanting to go.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do I have a motion?
- 9 DR. KRICKER: I have a motion to dismiss the
- 10 protest for lack of evidence of any irregularities, any
- 11 difficulty that would change the outcome of the election.
- 12 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do I have a second?
- 13 JUDGE BAKER: Second.
- 14 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Any discussion?
- 15 (No response)
- 16 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All in favor say aye.
- 17 (Unanimous vote in favor.)
- 18 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Opposed, no.
- 19 (No response)
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Motion carries unanimously.
- 21 All right, there's one final thing on the agenda.
- 22 Consideration of demand for mandatory recount. I'll ask
- 23 Madam Executive Director to walk us through that.
- 24 DIRECTOR STRACH: As we talked about the
- 25 canvass, we're trying to shoot the canvass for Friday. And

```
1 currently we only have Bladen County that has not canvassed,
```

- 2 and we've got the Durham County recount of the one-stop
- 3 sites that is currently going on now.
- 4 As soon as that is complete, whatever the results
- 5 are at the time, we'll need to open it up for any candidate
- 6 that's eligible for a recount to request that. My hope is
- 7 that Durham can wrap theirs up by Monday at 7:00, then we'll
- 8 have that, and then if there is a candidate that is still
- 9 eligible in this jurisdiction which would be a statewide or
- 10 something that's multi-district, that you'll open that up
- 11 and schedule the recounts to happen as quickly as possible.
- 12 So that's just sort to give you a status of where
- 13 we are and what our hopes and expectations are as to try to
- 14 wrap this up this week.
- 15 And I will tell you that you have received and
- 16 Veronica Degraffenreid--you have received a request from the
- 17 Durham County Board of Elections to extend the deadline from
- 18 Monday. Veronica has been there, and she will be there
- 19 through the continuation of the counting of the ballots.
- 20 I have told Chairman Bill Brian that if all of
- 21 the good efforts happened and they needed an extension, that
- 22 we would address it at that time, but I said my good will
- 23 was not enough. So I will let you know that if you wanted
- 24 to act on that, that's certainly something you could do.
- 25 MR. MALCOLM: I think without--correct me

- 1 if I'm wrong--the order that this Board signed the other day
- 2 did not give a specific deadline for them to complete a
- 3 recount and that we somewhat delegated that to you to get
- 4 it done.
- 5 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: That seven o'clock--
- 6 MR. MALCOLM: It did say 7:00. I'm sorry.
- 7 The Board did say 7:00.
- 8 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: I stuck that in.
- 9 MR. MALCOLM: Do we need to--yeah, I like
- 10 that. I mean obviously just from a few articles,
- 11 everybody's under a lot of pressure. My daughter's in here,
- 12 so I'm not going to say it. Everybody's under a lot of
- 13 pressure to get a lot of things done, and I think this Board
- 14 should fully authorize you to get it done because we need
- 15 to do what we're supposed to to finish this election by the
- 16 9th unless someone dutifully requests a recount and it
- 17 extends it. That's just my opinion Mr. Chairman. I don't
- 18 think we need to be involved in it.
- 19 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, my order stands at seven
- 20 o'clock Monday. And if we need to reiterate that to them,
- 21 but I am not up for an extension because it needs to be
- 22 done, and I'll--
- 23 DIRECTOR STRACH: We're going to do everything
- 24 we can to provide them whatever assistance they need, so
- 25 they'll meet that deadline.

```
1 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, that's right, and I
```

- 2 think we need to --
- 3 DIRECTOR STRACH: Veronica.
- 4 MS. DEGRAFFENREID: Yes.
- 5 DIRECTOR STRACH: And Veronica can probably give
- 6 us a--
- 7 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah, please, Veronica.
- 8 DIRECTOR STRACH: She's been there all day.
- 9 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yeah, I would love to hear
- 10 some good news.
- 11 MS. DEGRAFFENREID: We were able to count almost
- 12 20,000 ballots today in Durham County between 1:00 and
- 13 approximately six o'clock, with breaks, maybe about four
- 14 hours of counting. It averages about 400 ballots every hour
- 15 on those machines.
- 16 And so they're adding ten additional machines.
- 17 That will be there tomorrow. We're going to start counting
- 18 about nine o'clock in the morning and go until seven o'clock
- 19 in the evening. There's every expectation that we will be
- 20 done, that Durham County will be done probably early,
- 21 sometime early on Monday if not tomorrow.
- 22 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Great.
- 23 MS. DEGRAFFENREID: It's my, you know, every
- 24 anticipation that we'll be able--that they will be able to
- 25 meet the seven o'clock deadline.

```
1 MR. MALCOLM: What about this issue
```

- 2 supposedly that they're going to have to hand tally every
- 3 write-in ballot and it's going to take 36 hours. Can you
- 4 talk about--
- 5 MS. DEGRAFFENREID: That was just confusion as
- 6 we're going through the process of what they needed to do.
- 7 They will not be handling any write-ins. Those write-ins
- 8 have already been hand counted. They're write-ins. And so
- 9 this is just completely machine tabulation.
- 10 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Just please make it clear to
- 11 them that they do not have an extension.
- MS. DEGRAFFENREID: We will.
- 13 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Okay?
- MS. DEGRAFFENREID: Absolutely.
- 15 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you.
- MS. DEGRAFFENREID: Thank you.
- 17 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Mr. General Counsel, Madam
- 18 Executive Director, members of the Board--
- 19 JUDGE BAKER: One thought, Mr. Chairman.
- 20 CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Yes, sir.
- 21 JUDGE BAKER: I would just like to say I
- 22 don't think I've ever seen a harder working group of people
- 23 than the employees of the North Carolina State Board of
- 24 Elections. It amazes me. They don't go home very often.
- 25 They work, it seems like, seven days a week, literally,

1	literally, seven days a week.
2	Hoursbusiness hours are a commodity and a luxury
3	that are not known. It amazes me the work that these people
4	do, and it's because they have to do it. I'm so impressed
5	with the employees at the North Carolina State Board of
6	Elections, and I thank them for what they do.
7	CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Well, I'm a witness to that
8	because I've been here at some off hours myself a good bit
9	lately and I'm never alone. Okay. I will entertain a
10	motion to adjourn.
11	MR. MALCOLM: So moved
12	CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Do I have a second?
13	DR. KRICKER: Second.
14	CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: All in favor say aye.
15	(Unanimous vote in favor)
16	CHAIRMAN WHITNEY: Thank you everybody.
17	
18	
19	
20	(Whereupon, the proceedings
21	concluded at 7:32 p.m.)
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	STATE OF NORTH CAROLINA
2	COUNTY OF ALAMANCE
3	
4	CERTIFICATE
5	I, G. Lynn Bodenheimer, Certified Verbatim
6	Reporter and Notary Public, do hereby certify that I was
7	present and served as court reporter for the foregoing
8	proceeding held at the North Carolina State Board of
9	Elections in Raleigh, North Carolina, on December 3, 2015;
10	that said proceeding was reported by me and transcribed
11	under my supervision; and that the foregoing two hundred and
12	fifty-two pages constitute a true and accurate transcription
13	of the proceeding.
14	I do further certify that I am not of counsel for
15	or in the employment of either of the parties to this
16	action, nor am I interested in the results of this action.
17	In witness whereof, I have hereunto subscribed my
18	name this 14th day of December, 2016.
19	
20	G. LYNN BODENHEIMER
21	Certified Verbatim Reporter/
22	Notary Public No. 19942140002
23	My Commission Expires:
	August 3, 2019